

# DIARY KA STAR :HER LIFE

[ 06/07, 18:23] Snr2:

||INTRODUCTION||

- o
- o
- o
- o

"Mom,Dad wake up guys" I said to my parents who were lying on the floor, helpless

I was in denial,I didn't want to believe that they were dead no not my

parents I refuse but what did I expect  
cause they were shot right before my  
eyes. He killed him and I'm gonna do  
the same to him and wipe out his  
entire generation

Tiger was a ruthless gangster. He only  
cares about Himself and his family,  
you mess with him or his family you're  
dead and I guess my rents messed  
with him leading him to kill them  
while I was watching

A 9 year old girl got to experience  
such at a young age. He had those  
guards of his to molest my mom with  
my dad begging them to stop but  
they just took turns on her until she

was numb dad also didn't have any energy then I heard gunshots I saw a gun pointing at my father and he and mom we're both shot between there eyes

I was tied into a chair I didn't do anything to save them, to protect them they died in front of me they only untied me when they were leaving walking out with so much confidence. I walked slowly to them I didn't cry by that time I didn't have tears in me I wanted to cry badly but nothing came out

Ever since that day I built walls around my heart preventing my heart

for caring too much and loving a person. My uncle was the only one whom I was able to love other than him and my parents there's no else he is my mom's older brother and his name is Lethabo Marcus Luther

- 
- 
- 
- 

Oh were are my mannners let's do this again shall we

- 
-

- 

- 

My name is Ketsoentle Star Luther I'm 20 years old and this is my story

- 

- 

- 

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:23] Snr2: \*||Star||\*

-

- 

•Insert 1•

- 

- 

- 

11 Years Later

- 

- 

- 

I took a deep breath as I inhaled the relaxing fresh air of SA after long ten years of living in Russia

After the rent's incident my uncle took me to Russia (I call him daddy as he practically raised me. The air was so relaxing taking me back to when my parents were still alive oh how I miss them so much

My parent's love was so strong and no one could ever separate them they were like twins they did everything together and whenever they disagreed they will sit down and talk communication was the most important thing to them it kept them going they always kept an opened mind with each other and they were so loyal to each other they used to

say to me "baby being family doesn't mean you have to be blood related but only loyalty makes you family" those words always ring in my head everytime I think about them

Whenever I looked at them I will always have a fantasy of having love that never ends like them they're the ones that made me believe in love even though I never dated

My father used to say "Bub life is full of challenges, difficulties and obstacles that needs you to be strong and very smart about it but whenever you come across any of these don't think with your heart but your head "



then my mom will say "Baby a real women looks a challenge in the eyes and gives it a wink"Those are the words that kept me going all this time.

I didn't realise that a tear dropped until my dad(uncle ) wiped it with his thumb

Dad:It's ok to miss them dimples just don't show these people your weakness with tears

Me:Ok dad ( he hugged for the longest time)

Dad: Let's go home now

Me:Which home?

Dad: It's a surprise for you dimples ( I

smiled and got to the car the guards took our luggage to the boot and drove off I just took out my phone and connected headsets and started jamming Bryson Tiller's songs and looking out the window already imagining my new life here. After what seemed like forever my dad blindfolded me

Me:Do you really have to?

Dad:Yes if I don't then you'll see your surprise and it won't be a surprise that was supposed to surprise you (I laughed out loud trust my dad to make a day for you.They way he is so crazy with me no one would believe

me when I tell this that cause at work or anywhere he always has that scary face on that can make you shit on self but with me its a different story he says my voice makes him weak to a point that he can't say no to anything I say and I agree cause my voice is the one that made its magic of convincing him to let me come back here and stay alone as he wanted to hire a nanny for me like who hires a nanny for a 20 years girl haii this daddy of mine

He blindfolded me and cupped me in a bridal style walked for a few seconds and put me down

Dad: You ready to be surprised by your surprise? (I giggled and nodded) He took off the blindfold and I still had my eyes closed

Dad: Open your eyes dimples

I opened them and oh my word to say I was surprised was an understatement I was overwhelmed by the beauty of this fuckin beast of a house

Me: Dad

Dad: Yes dimples (I looked at him and he was smiling)

Me: Who's beast is this?

Dad: This my dear is your surprising beast that got you surprised and I

must say I'm proud of myself cause I managed to make your surprise to surprise you(I laughed at him really hard and my heart was dancing I hugged him really tight around his waist cause I'm too short and his tall

Me:Thank you daddy I love it

Dad:I knew you would love it cause when I saw it you popped on my mind and I bought it for you

People my uncle just bought me a beast of a house and it was black yes my favourite colour and I loved it he led me in and we took a tour around it I must say almost everything here is

black which warms up my heart he led me to my bedroom and oh god it was amazing and black Jesus Christ lord have mercy I loved it. We took more of a tour and I realized that other rooms had a touch of red and white

We got to the lounge he ordered pizza while we were watching movies and he told me that tomorrow he's going back to Russia and I had no problems with that the pizza arrived we ate with him making jokes and me laughing at him all this time we slept around 10pm

- 
-

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:23] Snr2: ||Star||

- 

- 

Insert 2

- 

- 

- 

Narrated

-

- 

- 

Surely you're wondering what was Star doing in Russia. Well her uncle is the most feared gangster and he is the leader of the Mafia gang in Russia so you can imagine how Star was so protected and his uncle loved her like his own he even worshipped the ground she walks on

Well after her parent's funeral his uncle took her to Russia because he could see that she won't cope with everything ever since Star experienced her parent's death she didn't speak to



anyone only her uncle

Well his uncle taught her all those gangster shit from dealing with guns, diamonds, drugs, ATM bombing, running brothel (which she wasn't interested in) she learnt self-defence, how to shoot and how to use a knife

Well since she was very smart she was perfect in everything and she was the best hacker in the world and sometimes her uncle would take her to mission and she would do a clean job and they ended up calling her The Invisible because all the time she would her job clean and she wouldn't even make noise she once stole

diamonds to some gangster while he was busy humping on some bitch and she got out of there with no scratch everyone was surprised that's how she got the name the invisible

During mission time she would draw up a perfect plan that would keep everyone team member safe and indeed it will she was basically their leader but what she loved most was hacking because she believes that teaching a person who messed with her is hurting her or his account

When she was 15 there was this guy who teased her saying she's an orphan and and stuff she didn't cry but she

managed to get his name and hacked all his accounts which were five and cleaned them all and donated the money to orphanages the guy suffered from stroke as young as he is and he is still suffering from it now but he doesn't know who took his money because one of his friends tried to trace the hacker but failed I mean who can trace The invisible?

Ever since her training in Russia now she is the most scared and wanted gangster tracker whom people think is a man not knowing it's a young girl

◦

◦

◦

## Description of her

- She has long dreadlocks which are blonde at the end of them
- She got c- cup boobs
- She is has dark brown smooth shiny beautiful skin ever
- Her eyes are grey but she has black contact lenses for them
- She has deep dimples which only shows when she smiles
- She has a very flat tummy with ABS and a slim waist with a combination

of a medium as and curves along side  
thick thighs

- She has bracket legs
- She is also short in height
  - o
  - o
  - o
- Hope you enjoy
- Like, comment and share
- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:23] Snr2: ||Star||

- o
- o

## Insert 3

- 
- 
- 

A buzzer alarm rang waking me up as I was about to hug Bryson Tiller in my dreams urgh how I hate being woken up but hey I got school so I have to wake up. Today is my first day UJ doing my last in Architect. I did my bed went to the bathroom and did my morning process and also lotioned and walked to my closet I just sat there not knowing what to wear I first looked out the window and it was

cloudy and it looked like it's gonna rain soon so I just wore my Calvin Klein undergarments and took my black poloneck,black jean,my black and white torsion ,wore my clothes and I let my dread loose so that I can wear my beanie and wore my black long jacket that reached my thighs and let it like that I also tucked my poloneck perfectly took my backpack which had my necessary accesories,books for the day since I'm gonna attend from 10-3.I walked to the kitchen to look for something to eat and guess what there was nothing I could eat except for apples **\*\*sigh\*\*** I took two of them

and hope they'll do, took the house keys and set my alarm and cameras on locked the house and went to the garage

Now which car to pick I have five cars, A porche, Mercedes Benz Coupe, Audi RS5, Range Rover SUV and Ford Mustang and I didn't want a car that will grab any unnecessary attention but I remember that I have to do some groceries after my classes that's if I don't get bored and leave so I took the Range Rover keys and drove out making sure that I lock the gates and set their alarm on and off I went to school when I got there these



motherfuckers were looking at my car I don't know why maybe because it was all black with tinted windows. I took my nerdy glasses and wore them took my belongings opened the door and jumped off and I landed safely since it was a little bit high and I am short but it wasn't a struggle to get in it as I'm used to it

I locked the car and looked around the stares I was getting from these people they were getting on my nerves I just sighed and walked away leaving them with their stares and walked to the building straight to the deans office since he said he'll show me around

and we had an hour to do so

I walked to his office and knocked

"Come in" He said. I walked in and he was busy with his laptop and I cleared my throat and he looked up and he smiled at me and I returned it too

"Mosadi waka banna(Oh my wife)" He said and I laughed and yep he calls me that since him,uncle and dad were best friends and they've always been over protective of me but life turn upside down so yeah

"Rato laka(My love)" We laughed together

"Err o godile man esale keo feletsa jara tse tlhano tsemi fitileng bona nou( You've grown up now mahn I last saw you five years ago look at you now" I laughed looking at him

"Rato laka o rata drama mahn aker re bonane kgwedi tse pedi tsemi fitileng( My love you still dramatic we saw each other two months ago) "

"My wife it felt like 5 years I seriously need and miss my wife now" He said sulking and pouting his lips and folding his arms dramatically so I just laughed at that site of him I laughed till my stomach hurts

"And you find this amusing while I suffer I should just divorce you since you fail being a married woman" He said and stopped laughing busy catching my breath and I looked at him he was still in that position

"Askies (Sorry) My love I'm back for good now and I'll be the wife you married to years back" I said and he did his happy dance and I just laughed at him

"Finally she decided to come back oh thank you lord" He said with his one hand up and the other one holding his chest dramatically I just shook my head while laughing

" Ok now that's out of the way we should get down to business since you have a class to get to right? "He said and I nodded. He walked out and I followed him and he showed me around the campus and where I'll be attending my classes at and he accompanied me to my first class and we were 5 minutes late

" My love I'm already late and you know I hate attention "I said we walked a little faster and we bumped with Mr Zulu a lecture and he said he'll take it from here to taking me to that class since he was going there and my uncle kissed my forehead and

walked away with Mr Zulu dumbstruck

"" Shall we" I said as I snapped him  
back

"Oh yes uhm I let's go" He said and  
led the way

o

o

o

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:23] Snr2: ||Star||

o

- 

Insert 4

- 

- 

- 

Silence filled as were walking to the class only Mr Lecture's shoes were making noise until he broke the silence

"Are somehow related to the Dean?"

He asked

"Not that is any of your business but yeah he's my uncle" I said

"Hmmm I see so he pulled strings for

you to get here in the middle of the year pecks of having a Dean as your uncle" He said I just chuckled looking down

"With all due respect sir let's just do what we're both here for and stop sticking our noses in each others business oh and before you get on your high horses you go to the Dean and ask for my marks from my previous school cause they're the ones that spoke for me to be here capish" I said to him with a face showing no emotions and he swallowed hard and I smirked we got to class and it was so busy as soon as we entered the whole



class went quite and Mr Zulu spoke

"Well good morning everyone we got a new student here her name is Ketsoentle and she'll be with us until the last day of our journey they nodded and some Niggas were checking me out mxm pervets

"Miss you may take a seat" Said Mr Zulu and I walked to the seats and sat in the middle row which was not occupied and I settled down

Mr Zulu started teaching after 5 minutes a group of guys got in and they were making noise

"Would you please lower your voices

some of us came to do what we are hired to do so please go to your respectful seats so that we can continue" Said Mr Zulu and I was just focusing on my books

"Who's that in our section" Said some guy

"Well why don't you go and ask her yourself" Said Mr Zulu

"Well he wasn't asking you Sir"

"And I was answering him not you"

"Mxm let's go chase her" Said another guy

"I wouldn't do that if I were you" Said Mr Zulu

"What she gonna do she's just a chick"

Heee these niggahs are busy talking about me like I'm not here but I chose to ignore them

I heard footsteps coming towards were I was sitting and this fool banged his bang on top of the table thinking that I'll be startled but I just kept my cool and focused reading

"That's our seat" Said guy 1

"And you better move" Said guy 2

I chose to keep calm cause I felt my anger rising so I closed my eyes while I was looking down

Then someone snatched my book from

me and I slowly lifted my head up finding a bunch of fuckboys looking at me with frowns on their faces and my heart was dancing but I kept my straight face with no emotions showing

" I said that's our seat" Guy 1 spoke again

"So?" I asked and they chuckled

"So move" He said

"No" I said

"What did you say" Guy 2 said

"I didn't stutter did I" I said yerr that made things worse which liked because they're faces were now red

with anger

"Do you know who were are"

"Do I look like I care" I said

"You gonna regret talking to us like that" Said guy 1

"Well I'm not afraid of you and you gonna regret setting your eyes on me"  
By now anger was brewing from the pit of my stomach

"Bitch you.....I cut him off

" Voetsek you fokon shit you think this your motherfucken toilet were you shit at hmm Voetsek skatla ntlwaela masepa (don't come and on me) by now the anger I had came out trust

me I know how to control my temper as I'm short tempered but if you swear at me then that's when I unleash my anger

I was breathing heavily looking at them with shock written in their faces. I looked at Mr Zulu he was holding a laugh and HD winked at me

"Can I please continue we are left with a few minutes" Said Mr Zulu by now I was calm

"Sorry sir I didn't mean to disrespect you in your class" I said

"Water under the bridge miss" He said

"Are you not gonna kick her out" Said

one of the guys

"Why should I" Said Mr Zulu raising his eyebrow

"She just swore at us yet you saying its water under the bridge" Another one said

" Well you guys provoked her even though I told you to leave her alone besides she apologised to me unlike you calling her a bitch in front of me" Said Mr Zulu

"We gonna get you for this" Guy 1 said

"Bring it on dickheads Nxaa" I was now calm and they sat far away from me giving death stares and Mr Zulu

continued with the lesson and I must say this guy here knows what he's doing the lesson ended and I packed my belongings and took out my headsets and plugged them when I was about to play music Mr Zulu called me and I went to him

"Miss I just wanted to apologize for what I said today and I wanna thank you for putting those boys in their places" He said

"Water under the bridge sir and I'm glad I help with them and if they gonna keep doing that the I'll be their discipliner" I said and I winked he just smiled



"Does that word even exist Miss? He asked holding his laugh

" Well with me it exists "I said and he laughed

" Go before you miss your next class Miss" He said while laughing and I smiled at him and put my headsets and listened to music

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:23] Snr2: || Moon||

- 

- 

Insert 5

- 

- 

- 

Narrated

- 

11 Earlier

- 

- 

-

I looked at my mother as tears were running down her cheeks

"I'm sorry my moon I had to do it or else your father would've left me" She said in between her cries. She was slowly loosing her breath each and every minute while lying on her bed

"Ok mom I understand even though you deprived me a chance to meet my biological parents you also gave me what I needed you and my late father" I said

"Please promise me that you'll look for your family when you've grown up my moon" She said slowly and I was

looking at her seeing her like that  
broke me to the core

"But I don't even know anything about  
them" I said

"They are the Grey family they're in  
SA" She said I sighed and nodded

"The women was pregnant with 5  
babies, 4 boys and one girl" She said

"Ok mom I'll try my best to look for  
them" I said and she smiled god damn  
I love this women with my all I just  
hope she won't leave me anytime soon

"My moon theres a brown suitcase on  
the left side of my closet take it out  
and under it there's a key you'll use it

to open it ok.I want you to go now and take that suitcase and that key must always be with you no matter what never lose it now I want you to take that suitcase now and go lock it in your closet now and come back" She said and I quickly did what she told me to do and I went back to her room and I found her coughing and I poured her water and helped her drink with a straw

She held both my hands and smiled at m" My moon my time is up here on earth but I'll forever be with you spiritually I'll be watching over you the whole time "She said while tears were

running like a river

" No mom you can't leave me too,Father is already gone how am I gonna survive please don't do this don't leave me alone"I said and she shook her head saying no

"This is karma dealing with me for stealing you and it has already dealt with your father now is the time to find your real family.After my burial I want you to move out of this house because I know my family will kick you out take that suitcase with you it will help you a lot my moon and take this" She said giving me a big brown envelope

"You will open this before the day before my burial and do everything it tells you to do my boy" I nodded

"And promise me that you will only eat the good prepared by you only and always lock your room no one must enter it until you move out ok" She said

"Ok mother I hear you" I said leaned as I kissed her forehead and she kissed mine I looked at her

"Be strong" She said and smiled while closing her eyes and taking her last breath. I sighed and covered her body with a throw

I went to my room and put the envelope in my secret room In my closet along side the suitcase and the other ones that had my clothes

My mom just told me that she stole me from

some family known as the Grey family and from what I know the Grey Family is the most richest family in the world they have businesses all over and the man of that family is the retired gangleader of all the Mafia gangs the whole wide world so I'm even surprised like how can mother from a family like this one and not be noticed and it's 20 years now.



Well my father died when I was 6 years old he was killed brutally in front of me by some gangster known as Tiger and he had my mom to be molested by his puppies. He made watch when he chopped my father In pieces and it wasn't a nice sight to see for a six year old.Ever since that time I promised myself that I'll avenge for my father's death and wipe out his entire generation while he is watching. People say I have a cold heart and I agree cause I don't smile with anyone and I've never loved anyone only mom was able to make laugh but she is no more now all thanks to brain cancer

she died when I was 9 years old.I  
don't have friends I'm just a lone  
walker

- 

- 

Oh where are my manners.Let's do  
this again shall we?

- 

- 

- 

My name Kaboentle Moon Bopaki I'm  
20 years old and this is my story

- 

-

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, share and comment

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:23] Snr2: || Moon||

- 

- 

Insert 6

- 

- 

- 

11 years later

-

- 

- 

I've been living at my father's warehouse for 11 years all alone yes he was a gangster and I knew about it and mother also knew

The envelope and suitcase?. Well the letter was from both my parents apologizing for stealing me even thou I was angry the first time I eventually forgave them cause they raised me and made sure that my needs are covered and there was also an original will that stated that my father's businesses that my mom was running

they all belong to me but I'll only take over when I'm 25 years old and just like my mom said her family will kick me out and they did after the lawyer read the will but I told them that there's nothing left for me there in that house

Mr Phakade (Lawyer) offered to take care of me but I refused and I told him that it's time to man up and take care of myself. Well he eventually agreed and I stayed at the warehouse but he would come and check me up and I'd also go and visit him and his family and they were good people and they meant well

All these years staying at the warehouse I've been training myself and I must say I love guns more than anything and I am also good in IT too. I used and still make money by being a hitman even though no one has seen my face they even named me Sniper in the underworld I've killed many people without even missing the only people I don't mess with are the Mafias cause truly speaking I might be the best hitman in the world but I wouldn't want to end my life by messing with them because if I kill one of them they'll eventually find me before I decided to kill myself so yeah

- 
- 
- 

## Description Of Moon

- He's is dark in complexion
- Tall in height
- He has a muscular body (Sexy one)
- Nicely trimmed Short hair and beard
- Deep dimples (Like Star) which only shows when he smiles
- He has grey eyes but he puts brown contact lenses
- He also has brackets

- He is a true definition of handsome

- 
- 
- 

I just landed in SA and I must say leaving Botswana was a good idea cause I can sense that SA was made for me because I even bought a private hospital legally so and yes I know everything about being a doctor because I did my 7 years course for three years only shocking right?

Well on my first year I did all the modules of three years and the very same thing I did in my second year



leaving only one course which I did on my last year and I graduated. The reason I did this is because I wasn't a fan of school and I wanted to finish early so that I could come this site and I had plenty of time to read because I had no friends I spent all of my time in the warehouse from the time I finished high school until I graduated ( 16- 20) so yeah

I found a cab just outside the airport and I got in with my belongings and it went straight to the dealership I told the driver to wait for me I got in and went straight to the receptionist and she was busy on the phone but when

say me she was even drooling I was wearing my black and white adidas trousers and a black Nike T-shirt with my super white All-star and my black plain cap and my cologne was on another level I'm telling you anyway I walked to her by now she was done with the phone call and I must say she pretty but she was looking at me with lust good I scored my self a pussy fuck

I got to her and she was zoned to "Good afternoon ma'am I'd like to see Mr Kgosi" I said but she still zoned out so I looked around to see if there's anybody looking luckily there was no

one so I leaned and I gave a peck on her lips fuck they were so soft and she quickly snapped out of it

"Uhhm sorry say how may I help" She asked looking down then I chuckled

"I'm looking for Mr Kgosi" I said looking at her

"Do you have an appointment sir" She said

"No but its rather urgent" I said she looked at me for a while

"Ok sir I'll take you to his office" She said smiling at me and I smirked at her

"Ok you may lead the way" I said and

she stood up

- 
- 

Narrated

- 
- 

Phumzile(The Receptionist) walked to the elevator that had no cameras as she had nasty thoughts running her mind and she could feel Mr Strangers eyes in her body and Mr Stranger here love how her body was especially her lower body and he felt his dick getting hard but he wasn't going to have her here in a workplace so they walked to

the elevator with silence only  
Phumzile's heels were making a sound  
they waited for the elevator and it  
stopped and opened and she stepped  
in first then Mr Stranger stepped in  
last and she pressed the last floor  
immediately after the doors closed  
Moon pressed the hold button and the  
lift stopped and he went close to Zile  
and he kissed her hungrily while his  
other hand holding her tiny hands  
above her head and the other one  
exploring her body and he was getting  
hard every minute passing by but he  
knew that he wouldn't have her here  
and certainly not now

- 

- 

To be continued

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:23] Snr2: ||Moon||

- 

- 

Continuation of Insert 6

- 

-

o

Moon pressed his body on her making her feel his bulge growing underneath his pants and that got Phumzile wet instantly he was still caressing her body ,massing her boobs while she released soft moans

The thing is Moon wanted to tease her as he can see that she was sexually frustrated and he wanted her to want him so bad,so his hand under her dress and it travelled to her nuna and Phumzile parted her legs giving him access and he rubbed her clit on top of her thong which was wet and that made Moon to be happy on the

other hand Phumzilehad was loosing her mind as she was feeling things in her body

"I.....gosh I want to ahhh feel you inside" She said while moaning loud

"You will feel me inside of you but not now" Said Moon and he stopped what he was doing and looked at her as she wanted to cry cause she was so close to reach her orgasm and Moon chuckled

"Don't cry I'll give you more later on ok?" He said and she nodded

"Now fix yourself we wouldn't want to get you into trouble now won't we" He



said as he fixed himself and Phumzile was fixing herself too then he pressed some button on the lift and it moved up going to Mr Kgosi's floor

◦

◦

They were now going towards Mr Kgosi's office so Moon remembered that they have to meet him and Phumzile later on so he quickly took out his wallet and took out his business card and gave it to her and she already knew what it meant so she took it from him and knocked on Mr Kgosi's office and he invited the

person to come in

"Sir there is someone who wants to see you outside" She said nervously because Mr Kgosi here was forever grumpy

"Does that person have an appointment?" He asked looking at his laptop

"No sir but he was persistent and he said it's rather urgent" She said with her heart beating fast

"I'm not busy at the moment so you can let that person in but it must be the last time allowing people without an appointment come here and

demand to see me" He said with a frown on his face

"Yes sir I hear you" She said and called Moon to get in and she closed the door behind Moon

"Good afternoon sir sorry for coming unannounced but I have a problem so it couldn't wait" Said Moon

"Yeah whatever what can I help you with" Said Mr Kgosi without even looking at Moon

"I want to buy a car now" Said Moon and he quickly raised his heard

"Now?" He asked

"That's what I said right?" Said Moon

"Right now we don't have any cars that are up for sale the ones that we got are for clients who ordered them"  
Said Mr Kgosi

"Well I don't care and I know one of the clients won't come and collect his/her car because of their prices"  
Said Moon looking serious

"What about their prices?" He asked as he was getting fed up with Moon's attitude

"They're too high but I'm willing to pay any amount for that matte black Audi RS7" Said Moon. Mr Kgosi was about to say something then a call

disturbed him and answered the call. After a few minutes he dropped the phone and looked at Moon

" You got yourself a car sir congratulations "Said Mr Kgosi

" Well thank you so without any waste of time let's get down to it. Give me your account details so that I can deposit the money right away "He said taking out his phone and Mr Kgosi gave him and he transferred the money and they did all the legal things

- 
-

They were now at the car section and Mr Kgosi gave Moon the car keys and they shook hands and thanked each other and he drove out to where the uber he came with was and took out his belongings and payed the driver extra money for waiting for him and they went separate ways and he drove off to a hotel

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:23] Snr2: \*||Star||\*

◦

◦

Insert 7

◦

◦

◦

Have you ever woke up with weird cravings, Like you can feel that you're craving something but you don't know what it is

Well that's how I woke up today. I've never felt like this before it's actually my first time having such cravings

\*sigh\*I don't know what to do anymore because I made myself some breakfast (Yes I bought the groceries after my classes) But it wouldn't even let me swallow then it would come out so I had to throw it away ugh I hate throwing. I don't know if I'll be able to focus today but lucky I have one class only so I'll just drive around the neighborhood just to be familiar with this place more

After my not so nice breakfast I went back to my room to wear clothes I had already bathed before I came down here so I just took out my blue boyfriend jean and a plain black baggy



shirt and let my dreads loose and I wore my old school vans. I took my backpack that had my necessary things including the books I'm gonna use today (I never take out my contact lenses ) took my phone and headphones and went straight to the garage today I need a comfortable car so I took my Audi and before that I made sure that the alarms are on and I drove off. I know it might seem like I'm changing cars to show off but its not that each car has its own purpose I drove off to campus and lucky there aren't many people to day so I went to class and went to my seat even

though I was almost beaten for eat  
anyway the class proceeded and as  
usual these niggas barged in again and  
this time around they weren't alone  
they were with some girls will they all  
gave me death stares as if I'm scared  
of them I just kept a straight face  
showing no emotions

They finally sat down and the class  
continued, after what seems like  
forever class was over so packed my  
books and took out my headsets and  
plugged them in and played music and  
walked out to the parking lot

◦

- 

- 

Keabetswe and her friends (The girls who got in with the guys during class) heard about the new girl and they hated how people talked about you as if you're the IT girl of the school taking that position from them so they promised themselves that they gonna show her what they're made of

They waited her to get out of the class but they stood from afar for her not to see them

While they were still looking at her, they had many thoughts about her on

how curvy and thick she was and she was wearing simple clothes, anyway they snapped out of it and followed her

Star was walking but she had an uneasy feeling like something was following her as she captured the scent, more like scents she then stopped walking and closed her eyes as she was inhaling that scent and immediately she already knew who was it because they were next to her in class and she spoke

"Why are you all following me" She said without turning and that startled them as they weren't expecting it and

they stopped walking and looked at her with no words spoken

"You shouldn't follow anyone and everywhere or else you'll get into trouble" She said again

"What you gonna do huh newbie" Said Keabetswe then Star turned looking at them with a simple face

"And I know what you did to my man yesterday, how could you disrespect him in front of the whole class you clearly don't know who he is" Said Keabetswe

"And I suppose that you're his spokesperson the way you're going all about him here as I care" Said Star

"Well you should be scared of him cause he's gonna make your life miserable" Said one of the friends

"Eh lona gake tshabe di bari tsela tsa lona gaba ntshose cause they send they're girlfriend's gotla go batla go lwana taba ya bona(Hey you I'm not scared of stupid Niggas who send their girlfriends to fight they're battles they don't scare) now run along to them and tell them I said fuck off to them Nxaa" She said and left them there dumbstruck and went to her care and drove out listening to music and driving around the neighborhood and she went to the kasi neighborhood and

she saw there reminded her how her  
and her parents would go to the kasis  
to go and check up on their church  
mates

She continued driving until she found  
herself outside this big chisanyama  
and she got out and people did the  
one thing she hated they starred at  
her and she brushed it off and ignored  
them and continued walking to the  
counter and she found herself ordering  
a bunny chow and it clicked that this  
was what he was craving in the  
morning and that made her heart  
happy

Her order came and she ate it right

there and ordered another for herself  
at home as they were delicious

She got done eating and she took her  
order and went out to her car and  
drove off with a happy heart

- 

- 

- 

Sorry for being late my bunnies

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment aand share

- Admin Star



[ 06/07, 18:23] Snr2: ||Moon||

◦

◦

Insert 8

◦

◦

◦

I've have settled very well here in SA I even bought myself a beautiful house it's beautiful indeed

It's a 15 room house with and it's black,red and white it even has a secret basement for all my things and with that all life has been pretty good

for me this side

Well surely you're wondering what to Phumzile well she's still around you know let's just say she gives it to me good and I give to her good too, I made it clear to her that this is just a no strings attached thing nothing else and she agreed with no hassle well I once thought maybe she'll make me fall in love with her but no she's just too much for me and she's also a gold digger making money out of me but I'll cut her soon Aii she'll suck me dry that one

Right now I'm at my office and it's been 3 months now working here and

I must say I'm really enjoying it and the staff here also respect me well more like they're scared of me the reason is because I don't smile or even have a decent convo with them no I know some may say I lack humanity but I'm doing this so that they cannot think that I'm friends with them and they'll end up disrespecting me but I'm here to work and make money not to make friends

I'm busy going through some files when my phone rang and I answered without checking the ID caller

Me:Keng?( What)

Caller: Is that how you answer your phone now? (Mxm it's Dragon and I rolled my eyes)

Me: As you said my phone so how am I supposed to answer it since wenah ole tsibilinki yago araba di phone (Mr-know-it-all of answering phones)

Caller: Still feisty I see (He chuckled)

Me: Mxm moffie

Caller: What did you say?

Me: Exactly what you heard Dragon

Caller: Let's not waste each others time since we got work to do

Me: And he realises that he's wasting

time

Caller:Voetsek Sniper (Piss off)

Me:Kunje o mbelletse go mpoella masepa(So you exactly called me to tell me shit) I was pissing him off

Caller:You know what I'll just get down to business then.....I got a job for you

Me:You do realise that we haven't signed a contract stating that I'm under you right?

Caller:As I was saying I want to you take someone out for me

I kept quiet waiting for him to give me more info about this person

Caller:Sniper

Me:Bua Dragon or o batle keo gore gor  
o ngae info?(Talk Dragon or you want  
me to drag out the info from the tip  
of your throat?

Caller:Oh god I forgot how you are

Me: Eh joe bona a resa tlwaela  
modimo neh you don't just invite him  
while you want his son to be  
killed(Let's not disrespect god ok)

Caller:Nevermind I want you to take  
out Ceaser for me

Me:Wa tagwa wenah you very well  
that I don't mess with the Mafias  
(You're drunk)

Caller:Come on Sniper I'll pay you handsomely

Me:I'd rather starve than kil one of the Mafias

Caller:I thought you're not scared of anyone

Me:As far as I'm concerned I'm not scared of you or anyone besides the Mafias and God so I suggest you don't involve me

Caller:Mxm I always knew that you're a coward

Me:Watch how you talk to me you might find yourself brainless now because I'm capable of that.....What

did Ceaser do to you?

Caller:Well not that it's any of your business but he was having an affair with my wife lately

Me:Maybe you're not giving it to her good anymore

Caller:Voetsek Sniper (Piss off) He was getting angry

Me:Le wena Dragon (You too) .....Maybe you release too early you should go to Men's clinic or maybe it's not huge and long just like it used to be(I said holding a laugh)

Caller:You know what Sniper fuck you

Me:It takes two unfortunately you're



sexually frustrated so you'll go all rough on my ass no thanks I think I'll pass and you mustn't do anything stupid to the Mafias cause they might call me to take you out and I'll be glad to so sleep with one eye from now on

Caller: Mxm( He was angry and he dropped the call and I laughed till I had tears running down my cheeks and my stomach was hurting

After my laughing session I continued with my work and later on went home when I got there and I called Phumzile and she came after an hour and I was just coming out of the shower and she

was looking beautiful sometimes I wonder why she lives like this while she can have any man she wants and get married to him but hey sometimes you never know so we did our things after 5 rounds we slept and I was so tired this girl knows her things

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:24] Snr2: ||Star||

- 

- 

## Insert 9

- 

- 

- 

Well its been three months now and I've been doing great at school and my life has been pretty good thou I miss my parents sometimes but what can I say its life

Oh and I forgot to tell you I found myself a friend(Bontle) well more like she found me,she bumped into me

when I was coming out of the toilet at school and her phone fell causing it to be broken and I promised her I'd buy her another one but she was refusing but I insisted and she agreed ever since that time we've been really good friends.

Well those fuckers(The guys and puppies) they've never bothered me again they only give me death stares when we are in class well frankly I don't care because they don't put food on the table for me

Well today I don't have any classes so I promised Bontle(Bee) that we'll go shopping together speaking of her she

just called me

Me:Shawty

Bee:Dimples are you you done

Me:Done what?

Bee:Dimples I'm gonna kill you when I get there

Me:What are you..... (Cut me off) I quickly ran to the bathroom and took a 5 minutes shower and did my business and wore my Calvin Klein and wore my black ripped jean,white nike T-shirt,black and white all-star tied my dreads in a messy bun and wore my white half cap took my black backpack with its necessary

accessories and my phone and walked downstairs

I found Bee eating my left over pizza

Me:Ahh my shawty

Bee:Dimples

I walked to her and pecked her lips

Me:Mahn you look beautiful

She was wearing a blue jean shorts,black baggy shirt,white all- star with a half black cap her hair was a bushy afro she had pure black afro and it looked good on her and she's also my height we're too short together

Bee:And you look beautiful too but we better get going

Me:Yeah let's go

We went to the garage and we picked the Audi RS5 coupe and we locked the house and set the alarm and drove off to the mall we got to the parking lot and parked the car and walked to each and every store buying from caps to shoes

After 5 long hours of shopping we took the shopping bags to the car and went to Wimpy and ordered we chatted while waiting for our order after a while it came and we dugged

in while chatting then out of nowhere  
Bee poked me on my shoulder

Me:What the fuck Bee

Bee:Why are those fuckers looking at  
us like we own them something?

I looked at where she was looking only  
to find the bullies wanna  
be(Keabetswe her puppies and the  
guys)

Me:Don't know don't care.Then  
continued eating

Bee:Well their coming here

Me:Then why are you not panicking?

Bee:I'm not scared of them



Me:Ok then just so you know they're rude as fuck

Bee:And I'm ratchet.I chuckled

Guy1:Well if it isn't the newbies

Bee:If it isn't the typical rich fuckboys

Guy2:Who are you calling fuckboys

Me:Do you see any boys here besides you?Guy3:He wasn't talking to you girl

Bee:She wasn't talking to you either

Me:Kunje le tletseng hei(What are you guys here for exactly)

Guy3:We came here to warn you

Bee:Via( About)

Guy1:We came here to always watch

your back everywhere you go

Me:Well from now on you must sleep with one eyes open you never know what will happen while you're sleeping  
(Then I winked at them)

Guy2:Well we're not scared of you

Bee:Neither are we now run along you making noise sound like dumped side chicks

Guy2:Who are you calling side chicks

Me:She said "like" you should really learn to listen

Girl1:Mxm let's go guys we are totally waisting our time here

Bee:Wow you even know how to talk

Me:I even thought they don't know how to talk anymore

Bee:Mexm people get out of our site you're suffocating us mahn

Girl2:We'll get you

Bee:Y'all are sexually frustrated get out of here

Guy1:What did you say(He said walking closer to Bee)

Me:Dare touch her and you'll be bankrupt before the end of the day(I said looking angry as hell)

Then they walked away.We paid and

got out and went straight to the parking lot and drove off to my house and Bee was sleeping over today

We got home and cooked since we didn't finish our food because of those fuckers

We ate washed the plates and went to watch movies and slept after midnight°

◦

◦

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:24] Snr2: \*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

- 

- 

Insert 10

- 

- 

- 

It was to knockoff for Kgotatso and he was now going towards the door with his case on his hand and car keys along side his phone on the other hand

He got out the building and said his goodbyes to the two security guards outside ( Siphon and Shaka) and walked

to his car when all of a sudden gunshots were fired and people were busy screaming and trying to find a place to hide then out of nowhere a bullet hit Kgotatso on his chest and went through to his back

Sipho and Shaka saw him falling down by that time gunshots stopped and they rushed to him and checked his pulse and it was still there and they put him in the back seat luckily Shaka knew how to drive then they decided to inform his parents more especially his father so Sipho took his phone and dialed Kgotatso's father's number and he answered

Mr Grey:Son

Sipho:Ehhh good evening sir this is  
Sipho I'm a security guard here at  
bosses workplace I called you to  
inform you that boss here has been  
shot so I was asking which hospital  
should we take him to

Mr Grey: How the fuck did that  
happen I'm gonna kill who ever tried  
to kill my son

Sipho:Ehhh sir I don't mean to be rude  
but the hospital now

Mr Grey:Take him to the\*\*\*\*\*hospital  
I'll be going there too and loom for Dr  
Khumalo he's the one who should

attend him I'll be there

Sipho: Ok sir

Then he dropped the call and told Shaka all the necessary information and Shaka stepped on the accelerator and the car was flying

Mr Grey was also flying his car to the hospital and he got there and found Shaka and Sipho and they told him thata Dr Khumalo was still busy with him

- 
- 
-



Meanwhile Star was seating with Bee watching movies at the cinema room and they were also chatting

Bee:Friend have you ever had a boyfriend?

Star:No I have never had one

Bee:Why?

Star:I was always on my books and not having time for boys what about you

Bee:I once dated but that's story for another day.....You know if I had the energy I'd hurt those typical rich fuckboys and they bitches

She said that looking pissed

Star:Well let them continue the I'll  
poke them where it hurts

She said with a naughty look on her  
face looking at Bee

Both:The bank accounts

Then they laughed when all of a  
sudden Star felt pain piercing through  
her heart and Bee noticed that she's  
not ok

Bee:Dimples are you ok?

Star:No I have chest pains and I don't  
know where they are coming from  
please make the. stop

By now the pains were becoming  
unbearable and on the other had Bee

didn't know what to do then Star fainted and she quickly carried her even though she was heavy she carried her to the car and went back to set the alarm and locked the house then drove out and quickly rushed to close the gate, she went back to the care and she drove off with high speed to the hospital as her mind was on Star

◦

◦

◦

Moon was just coming out of the theatre room after delivering triplets (Boys only)

and he was exhausted all he needed was his bed but Phumzile was having none of it the he agreed that she should come to his house later on

He asked his receptionist to call on of the doctors Doctor Mogotsi to give him feedback about a the hospital for the past few years

Just as they were chatting Moon felt a hard sharp pain piercing through his heart and it was so unbearable and Dr Mogotso made him lie in bed and he collapsed right away

◦

◦

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:24] Snr2: Insert 10  
continuation

- 

- 

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

- 

- 

- 

Mr Grey was busy pacing up and down

when his phone rang it was his wife  
Mrs Grey

Mr Grey:My wife

Mrs Grey:My husband I've been looking  
for you all over the house but I can't  
seem to find you

Mr Grey:I'm sorry my forever I'm not  
home

Mrs Grey:Yes I can see that my  
always but what I want to know is  
where are you (With a worried tone)

Mr Grey didn't know how to tell his  
wife because he knew how she loved  
her kids so much and this will break  
her to the core

Mr Grey: There was a crisis at the company so I had to rush there but I'll be back soon my forever don't worry

Mrs Grey: Ok my always please be careful I love you

Mr Grey: I love you to my wife

He dropped the phone and sighed then

Dr Khumalo came out of the room

Kgotatso was put in and Mr Grey, Siphon and Shaka stood up but Dr Khumalo

stopped on his tracks as he looked at

Mr Grey with shock all over his face

but he composed himself

Mr Grey: How is my son Dr

Dr: We manage to stop the bleeding

Dr: We manage to stop the bleeding

luckily there wasn't any internal bleeding and he didn't loose a lot blood

Mr Grey:Thank you Dr,can we see him now

Dr:Sorry sir he is in the ICU for now because the bullet missed his heart by an inch you can come tomorrow he'll be out of the ICU

Mr Grey:Ok Dr I understand I'll come tomorrow

He nodded and walk away, while he was walking an intercom rang

Inter:Dr Khumalo you are needed at Dr Bopaki's room urgently then Dr



Khumalo ran to where he was needed

Mr Grey was outside the hospital with Shaka and Siphos busy thanking them for saving his son's life

Mr Grey: Gentleman thank you for what you did today

Both: No problem sir/It was our pleasure

Mr Grey: Why are you guys busy being security guards instead of being Doctors because you just saved my son

Siphos: Eix sir sometimes in life we can't always get what we want I mean we have qualifications but no one wants hire us

Shaka: Yah but we've made peace with that at least boss pays us more than other securities are being paid

Mr Grey:What qualifications do you have

Sipho: Well we both did law four years ago

Mr Grey:How old are you guys?

Both: 23 sir

Mr Grey:Hmmm ok whenever you guys are not on shift just come to my house with all your necessary documents then I'll see if I can do something for you as my way of saying thank you for saving my son

They couldn't believe they're ears and they were happy but not too happy because they might not get anything

They agreed and Mr Grey told them to follow him with Kgotatso's car and he'll call a cab to take them home

- 
- 
- 

Star was all alone in the dark but what was surprising was she was not scared at all

All she did was wonder how she get here and how will she come out then all of a sudden she heard a voice she

raised her head then in front of her was something like a big flat screen TV and there was a women crying and a man comforting her

Woman: They're gone my babies are gone Lethabo

Man:I know it hurts so bad but we'll get through it together

Woman: What will I tell the twins they were looking forward to them now I'm only left with one baby

Man:I'm sorry baby well at least one is here with us please we have to be strong for the twins

Woman: Ok I love you

Man: I love you too now sleep

She couldn't see the faces because it was blurry then then out of nowhere she heard a voice

Voice: Wake up Dimples I miss you you can't do this to me come back

The voice kept repeating the words and they were slowly fading away then she saw something bright shining and she walked there and she opened her eyes, she looked around only to find surroundings that looked like a hospital she cleared her throat and Bee jumped to her

Bee: Oh Dimples you're awake

Star:Water

She helped her drink with a straw

Star:What happened

Bee:You don't remember anything?

Star:Will I be asking if I knew

Bee:Yes anything is possible with you

Star:Voetsek Brianna

Bee:Voetsek Ketsoentle

Then they laughed and the Doctor  
came in

Dr:Oh you're awake that's good

Bee:Dr what's wrong with her

Dr:Well it was just a minor panic

attack but we don't know what caused it we ran many tests but we found nothing

Star:Ok Dr when will I be discharged

Dr:I'll go get the discharge papers ready

They nodded and they chatted and the doctor came after 15 minutes then Bee signed them and they walked out to the car and they went home

- 
- 
- 

Moon was sleeping on the nice and

neatly cutted grass and he looked so innocent

Voice: Wake up( The voice was in an echo) and it spoke over and over until he woke up

Moon:Where am I?

Voice: You're in your forefathers place of peace and you're not supposed to be here

Moon: What and you are?

Voice: You'll know about me when you find your family

Moon:What family

Voice:Look for them and reunite with



them

The voice was fading away and he opened his eyes only to find himself in his hospital bed in his office and Dr Khumalo rushed to him

Dr:Hey take it easy man then he gave him water

Moon:What happened?

Dr:You don't remember anything?

Moon:No I don't

Dr:Well I found you on your bed with the other doctor and he said you were holding your chest saying you feeling an unbearable pain then you passed out

Moon:What caused it?

Dr:It was just a minor heart attack but we don't know what caused it and did all the tests but they all say the same thing

He nodded and Dr Khumalo took him to his car and drove to his house and called a cab to take him back to his house

Moon got to his house and locked and switched off his phone and slept

- 
- 
-

- Hope you enjoy
- Like, comment and share
- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:24] Snr2: Insert 11

- o
- o

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

- o
- o
- o

Mr Grey just got into his house he found his wife pacing up and down with hands on her head

Mr:My always (He said opening his arms for her and she ran to him and he hugged her in his waist because she was so short. She cried until she was satisfied with his husband brushing her back)

Mrs:Kgothalo and Kabo called me asking me if they're brother was ok because they felt some pain in their hearts just after you left my forever (She said with a breaking tone)

Mr:Let's sit down my wife(They sat down looking at each other then Mr Grey sighed)

Mr:I received a call from one of the

securities who at Lenao construction company and he told me that Kgotatso was was shot\*\*\*sigh\*\*\*I asked them to take him to the hospital and I rushed there and Dr Khumalo told me that he's stable coz the bullet came through at the back and it missed his heart by an inch

Mrs:Oh thank God he's ok( She said that while tears were running down her cheeks and her husband hugged her tight until she fell asleep and he took her to bed and they slept)

Mr Grey couldn't sleep as thoughts ran through his mind, who would want to kill his son,yes they have enemies but

they don't know they're identity  
nobody knows them and he made it  
his mission to look for that person and  
kill them. He looked at his wife and  
smiled to himself, Mrs Grey is his  
high school sweetheart they went  
through together and managed to  
overcome everything. He didn't even  
want to think about her leaving him  
because he was gonna kill himself and  
the kids

He remembered how he once cheated  
on her and she left him for a year  
without contacting him and he was  
miserable for the whole year. She also  
felt miserable with him because she

loved him more than she loved herself  
so she decided to go back only to find  
him looking like a person who was  
starved for years and that time they  
cried holding each other that's when  
Mr Grey promised himself that he will  
never allow temptation to get in his  
way

Yes there are a lot of beautiful women  
he once bumped into and yes he gets  
tempted because he's a man but he  
always remembered what temptation  
almost did years back so whenever he  
gets tempted he calls his wife and he  
will smile like a retard

He kissed her forehead and wrapped

his big strong arms around her and she snuggled herself in his chest and she released a soft moan and they drifted to the dreamland

- 
- 
- 

Man:Keep still and I'll be finished soon  
ok

Girl:No please uncle don't do this I'm begging you please ( She said while crying and trying to wiggle herself but he was too strong)

Man: I said keep still(He said as he slapped her and he had his way with



her)

Bee:Please don't do this I'm begging you (She said over and over again)

Star was coming from the kitchen and she walked past Bee's room which was slightly opened and she heard her screaming and she entered the room and found her toss and turning on the bed

She rushed to her and woke her up which was a struggle

Star:Bee wake up (She said multiple times)

Bee:Please stop you're hurting me (She said over and over)

Star: BONTLE WAKE UP( She said shaking her roughly and Bee jumped while she was panting)

Star:What's wrong Bee?Talk to me, wait lemme switch on the light

Bee:No don't switch on the light

Star:Why?

Bee:Just don't ok

Star:Ok why were screaming like that?

Bee:.....( She was in her thoughts)

Star:Bee what's wrong ( She said as she shook her lightly she could see her as the moon was bright and it was piercing through the window)

Bee:( She jumped) Huh?Oh uhm I'll tell you tomorrow I'm just tired now

Star:Ok should I sleep with you or you'll be ok?

Bee:No please don't leave me

Star:Ok let's sleep

They got in the bed and the cuddle until they slept

- 
- 
- 

Star and Moon have been having the same dreams they had when they collapsed and they would even come

as a version to them sometimes they would come when Star is at class and when Moon is at work and they didn't know what to do as they don't have any clue what they meant

- 

- 

°Star was at McDonald's eating her lunch as she had no class and Bee was having back to back classes today she was all alone. She was wearing her Black and white nike track suit with black and white superstar shoes and her black nike cap and her long dreads were tide in a bun

She was so focused on her plate when a sudden cologne hit her nostrils and she raised her head only to be met by a cutest guy standing in front of her

He was cute no lies but she decided to get back to her plate and finish eating so that she could go home and sleep as she was tired and this guy was still standing there and he spoke

Guy: Mind if I join you?

Star: She just shrugged her shoulders without looking

Guy: (He pulled the chair and sat down)

The name is Kaone Jackson Dikokoë

Star: Ok (She said while her head was

focused on her plate

Kaone: And you?

Star:Me what?

Kaone: Your name

Star:Ketso

Kaone: You've playing with your food for a while now or you're just avoiding looking at my ugliness?

She raised her head and leaned back on her seat with her arms folded on her chest and she look at him carefully

Star:What do you want from me?

Kaone: I want us to be friends

Star:Ok fine ( And he smirked he loved how beautiful Star was and he made a promise to himself that he's gonna date her

They exchanged numbers and Star left.She got home and took off her clothes in her bedroom and left only with her underwear and something for herself to eat and she went to sleep but she first sent a text to Bee telling her that she'll find d her sleeping and Bee replied with ok and she went to sleep

- 
-

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:24] Snr2: ||Star||

- 

- 

- 

Insert 12

- 

- 

- 

"Oh I'm leaning 4- 20 leaning



You know I don't want no steamin'  
Secrets you're keepin', I never keep 'em  
I know you seem 'em

See 'em in a Roll-Royce leanin''

Arrrgh that was my phone ringing  
waking me up and I wasn't even  
planning on waking up coz I'm done  
with my exams

Me: Eh joe keng kante ke robetse  
mahn(What is it I'm sleeping here  
man)

He just chuckled it was Kaone(Kay)

Kay: You shouldn't answer then if  
you're sleeping

Me:Voetsek Kaone how can I sleep  
when your ugly self is busy on my  
phone (Piss off)

He just laughed this nigga eh

Kay:Ej joe wake up you ass we have a  
date remember

Me:Will I be sleeping if I remembered?

Kay:Nothing is impossible with you

Me:Voe.....

"Dimples are you awake" Bee and her  
bang on the door cuts me off

Me:Voetsek manh Bontle kante keng  
ka wena le Kaone vandag (Piss off  
Bontle man,what's up with you and

Kaone today)

Kay:Hey I'm Kay to you and I'm still here you know

Bee just barged in because we don't lock our rooms

Bee:What the fuck Dimples it's ten in the morning and you're still in bed

Me:Firstly fuck you and secondly I was planning on sleeping the whole day and lastly this is my bed and I can sleep on it until anytime I want ok

I heard Kay laughing the phone was on loud speaker now

Me&Bee:Voet sek Kay( Piss off)

Kay:Le lona mahn (You too)

He laughed and I dropped the call then out of nowhere Bee pulled the sheet I was covered with and my whole body was exposed to her

I was wearing my black thong only with nothing on my upper body

Bee:Damn girl you got an ass right there fuck

Me:Voetsek Bee you sound so gay right now

Bee:Shit I'd love to have you right here,right now

I laughed at her and went to take a shower.

I heard the shower door opening and she got in and closed the door more like locking it

Me:Why are you locking the door?

Bee:I don't want you running away while we're having fun (She smirked at me and I was lost not knowing what she meant)

Me:What fun Bee?

Bee:This fun

She got closer to me and my back was still facing her

She got to me and her hands squeezed my booty and I closed my eyes for what I don't know also.She started

travelling them to my waist and up until it reached my boobs and she squeezed them a little with her soft tiny hands and I released moan and her chuckle snapped me out and moved away from her

Me: Voetsek Bee mahn what are you doing?

Bee: It's called having fun and don't worry I'm not into girls I just love having fun with them and nothing will change between us in fact this will make our bond will be stronger after this I promise you (She said while getting closer to me)

Me: You sure that it won't change anything about us?

Bee: Yes we should just pretend that it didn't happen and I'll do the same right? (She said by now she was close to me more like facing me)

Me: Ok (I said with a nod)

She bit her lower lip and kissed me and I didn't respond

"Follow my lead" She said with her lips on mine and she kissed me again and I responded and she pulled out

Bee: Good (She smiled at me and closed the shower tap and looked at me again and we kissed and boy her lips

are so soft and warm. Hey don't look at me like that I'm not interested in girls please

Bee: Let's take this to the bedroom

Me: Let's go

We giggled and dried ourselves and went to my bed and we laid on it and she was on top me kissing me while we were squeezing each others breasts and releasing moans

She left my lips and started to suck my neck and she left love bites and I bit my lower lip trying to stop myself from moaning I'm telling you guys if she was a guy she would make girls



run after her by only using her lips  
She travelled down with her lips  
kissing me all over down to my  
paradise and she blew cold air in my  
nana

Me: Ahhh Bee

She played with her tongue on my clit  
and that alone sent me to cloud 100 if  
it exists

She continued to do her magic with  
tongue and I was grinding my teeth  
and busy grabbing the sheets

I felt the urge to pee

Me: Bee get off I need to pee

She didn't listen instead she stuffed her face in my paradise and ate me hard there and I felt the need to let go of my pee and I did

I breathed out load I wasn't even realising that I was holding my breath with my eyes closed and my body was so drained like I was hit by a truck

Bee:That was fun right

Me:Bee what did you do to me?

Bee:I just gave you your orgasm

Me:Where did you learn that?

Bee:YouTube dimples i should show you a couple vids teach you a few things

Me: Yeah right are you even still sealed?

Bee: Let's go hit the shower

I guess that's her way of saying this convo it's over. The thing is shawty here never talk about herself or her family

We got to the shower and we were singing and I must say she has a beautiful voice

We were now driving to the mall as we will meet up with Kay at Steers

We got to steers we found a table and we waited for Kay and we were conversing and laughing

Me: Bee I know that you got my back

and I got yours but I think its time for us to open up to each other about our lives

Bee:I hear you dimples but all in good times ok

Me:Ok how about we.....I was cut off when I heard Kay's voice laughing and we look at the entrance and we saw Kay with some guys laughing and talking

Bee:I thought its gonna be only the three of us

Me:I thought so too but I guess he had a better idea(I rolled my eyes)

Bee:Hey Kay we here( She said waving

her hand and they came to our table and I must say they looked pretty cute)

They got to our table and they requested more seats for them and they sat

Kay: Oh my lovely baby sisters

Me&Bee: Voetsek Kay

The guys laughed and he joined them

Kay: Aii still the same I see oh these here are my friends he introduced them as Lebogang, Laone (His twin), Olebogeng, Boikgethelo and lastly Tshepiso and my ladies here are Bontle and Ketsoentle

The guys:Nice to meet you

Me&Bee:Like wise

Well we had a great day with the crazy guys and I must say Boikgethelo was the quite one and he would look at me most of the time but I ignored him

We ate,talked, laughed and went to play games

They accompanied us to our ride

Tshepiso (Piso):So were is your ride guys?

Bee:Right here

We came with her Ford Mustang her

choice by the way

Olebogeng (Ole) Damn aren't you young  
to be driving this beast

Me&Ber:Ask no questions and hear no  
lies

We laughed and said our goodbyes and  
drove off to our house yes now we live  
together she was living at rea so she  
moved out

Well the day I met Kaone I told Bee  
about him and yes I digged dip about  
him only to find out that they're at  
the top of the young gangster on the  
underworld The Devils

Nothing passes by The Invisible no

nothing at all

Well him, me and Bontle we've been really close at first I like him but now he is a brother I never had and he also told me that so yeah we're cool

When we got home we went to our room and slept as we were really tired

◦

◦

◦

I'll post again tomorrow

◦

◦

- Hope you enjoy



- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:24] Snr2: Insert 13

o

o

o

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

o

o

o

Mr Grey:Where are those fuckers Ace?

Ace:Sir we can't trace them

Mr Grey:Voetsek do I look like I fucken

care? Find them

Ace: Will do sir (He got busy with his computer for about an hour and still found nothing)

Ace: Sir I can't seem to find them. In cases like these we need The Invisible because the skills of that person it's out of this world

Mr Grey: Well find that person

Ace: I'll try sir (He tried hacking into The Invisible but he failed because The Invisible would receive an alert and he would block that person until she got fed up with that person and she sent Ace a message without

showing any personal info about her)

The Invi:Who the fuck are you and what the fuck do you want from me?

Ace:I need your skills to heck somebody for me

The Invi:You don't fucken try to heck me and fucken demand things here I don't work for you

Ace:Please man I seriously need your help or else I'm dead and I can't leave my daughter all alone I'm the only parent she has

The Invi:Elaborate more

Ace:I'll send you everything you need to know just name the price

The Invi: You can't afford me so I'm gonna do it pro-bono for you and it's for the first and the last time capish?

Ace: Cristal Clear

He sent everything to The Invisible and she got busy with her things and in no time Ace received all the info he needed which The Invisible wasn't interested in

Ace: Sir The Invisible managed to get us the info about those guys

Mr Grey: And?

Ace: Well turns out that those fuckets as you say they work for Dragon

Mr Grey: Dragon as in Joseph Ngcobo?

Ace:Yep apparently here he shot your son so that he could get to you because you once uhh you know mos boss

Mr Grey:Say it Ace that I once fucked his wife

How did this Invisible person find this kind of info like how the fuck?

Ace:Nothing gets past The Invisible sir I don't even know how this person do this

Mr Grey:Where is this fucker called Dragon?

Ace:It says here he is in Jamaica on a vacation with his wife

Mr Grey:I'll leave him for now but keep tabs on him I want to know all his moves

Ace:Sure case boss

Mr Grey left his house and he went to the hospital to check on his son and he found everything okay and Kgotatso was improving and responding well to the treatment

He drove off to his house and found his wife cooking

Mr Grey:My forever ( He said smiling like a retard)

Mrs Grey:My always ( She blushed then they kissed for a long time and

they pulled out)

Mrs Grey:I missed you my always

Mr Grey:I missed you too my forever  
oh and before I forget I passed by the  
hospital to check up on Thatso  
( Kgotatso)

Mrs Grey:Oh and how is he?

Mr Grey:He's fine and responding very  
well to the treatment so he'll wake up  
very soon

Mrs Grey:Oh praise the lord.What  
about his shooters?

Mr Grey:We found them

Mrs Grey:Oh and who sent them?

Mr Grey scratched his head not knowing what to say to his wife

Mr Grey:Do I have to tell you my forever?

Mrs Grey:Yes I want to know my always

Mr Grey:Uhm it's uhh.....It's Dragon

Mrs Grey:Well I hope you..... (She then froze and she turned around slowly and looked at her husband) Which Dragon don't tell me you're talking about the Dragon I know

Mr Grey:Unfortunately it's him my forever I know that this brings back dreadful and bad memories but please



don't let it get to you

Mrs Grey: Why my son huh?

Mr Grey: He wanted to get to me and he managed but don't worry I'm keeping tabs on him and I'm gonna know if he wants to attack

Mrs Grey: I hope so my always well go and take a shower food will be ready soon

Mr Grey: Thank you baby I'll be back

He went to take a shower and came back wearing shorts with sleepers and a muscle vest

They ate while conversing and they washed the dishes together and went

to sleep after some steamy sessions

- 

- 

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

- 

- 

Sorry about the delay this is something for the night from tomorrow I'm posting two inserts per day

[ 06/07, 18:24] Snr2: ||Star||

- 
- 
- 

Insert 14

- 
- 
- 

Mxm this is what I hate someone had to wake The Invisible from her sleep. You know if he didn't mention his daughter I would've made him pay I know that he wasn't lying about his daughter because after our so called

convo I did some background search about him

It's 21:00 and I'm sitting here with Bee and we're watching TV but I'm feeling sleepy

Oh and we've finished with our exams now so no more school for us

Me:Shawty I'm going to sleep now I can't even keep my eyes open for a long time

Bee:I'm going to sleep too o can't watch TV alone

She switched off the TV and we bid each other a goodnight and went to our rooms

I took off my short pyjamas and wore them and slept

◦

◦

"Please do don't do this I'm begging you" A voice said

"Please don't do this uncle please" It said again and I woke up and I realised that it was Bee's voice

The rooms are soundproofed but the way she was screaming I could hear her

I quickly ran to her room and I found her grabbing the sheets and she was toss and turning and this is for the

second time this happens

Me:Bee wake up(I shook her roughly and she woke up panting)

Me:Bee talk to me what's wrong?

She just kept on breathing heavily

Me:You know what seems like you don't trust me so I'll leave you by the way you know where to find me when you're ready to talk

I walked out of her room but stopped at the door because she spoke

Bee:It all started when my parents died

I looked at her

Me:What started?

Bee:The rape

Me:What?

Bee:My uncle used to rape me when I was 9 years old after my parent's death

He came to live with me and my family from my mother's side but he would do as he pleases with me when everyone was not around and he would threaten me if I tell someone (By now I didn't know what to say I just looked at her and she continued)

Bee:Ever since that time I hated my parents for leaving me and I hated my

family for not seeing what was happening and I stopped talking to everyone(I felt my body getting hot and I knew right there that I'm angry so I had to do something I closed my eyes for a while so that I could remain calm)

Me:Where is that fucker?

Bee:He's dead I poured poison in his food that destroys his insides within 15 minutes

Me:What?

Bee:I killed that fucker Dimples he broke me and they knew it was me because I was the one who was



cooking that day but I couldn't  
careless and they kicked me out and I  
became a street kid for 3 weeks until  
some men found me and raised me up

He was a gangster and still one

He taught me everything about  
gangsterism and I became good in IT  
and guns but when I was 15 he tried  
to force me to join prostitution he said  
I could make him lots of money. When  
I refused he threatened to kill me

One day I ran away from home and I  
disabled the trackers in my body and I  
went to Home Affairs to change  
everything about me but they said I

must come with a grown up

I decided to hack they're system and I changed my name and my photo on the ID for just in case they tried to track me down using my ID

Me:What's your real name?

Bee:Tshimologo Brianna Grey

Me:Wow and who is that person who raised you

Bee:His called Tiger in the underworld

Me:WHAT?(I stood up like something sharp was poking me)

Bee:Why are you screaming like that?

Me:Did you say Thee Dragon?

Bee: Yes him. Do you perhaps know each other?

Me: He killed my parents that fucker robbed us from our childhood

Bee: And there's something else

Me: What?

Bee: Promise you not gonna freak out

Me: I promise

Bee: I'll be back (She went to the bathroom and I heard the water running for about 15 minutes and I was busy with my phone)

Bee: I'm gonna need you to not freak out and remain calm and don't look

until I say so ok?

Me:Ok

I heard the door shower opening and  
footsteps

Bee:Ok you can look now

I turned around since I was facing the  
wall and OH MY GOD YOU GOT TO  
BE KIDDING ME

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:24] Snr2: Insert 15

- 
- 
- 

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

- 
- 
- 

Star couldn't believe what she was seeing in front of her

She looked at Bee from head to toes making sure that what she is seeing it's dream

Unfortunately for her it was no dream

The reason behind Star's reaction is because Bee revealed her true self. All along she was wearing a mask and when Star saw her the mask the resembles between them was there

They had similar eyes, nose and also dimples you'd swear that maybe they're family

Star: Bee what's this why is there some resembles between us?

Bee: I don't have any answer for that Dimples because me myself I don't even know

Star: This is overwhelming I need some blunt

She went to her room and Bee followed her. Did her things and lit her blunt and smoked with Bee looking at her dumbstruck she didn't know that Dimples smokes weed

Bee: You smoke weed Dimples?

Star: Yeah o batla go betsa puff? (You want some puff)

Bee: Yeah I guess it won't hurt to smoke some

She took it and she smoke and they were getting high now

Bee: You know if my parents told me the truth about my real family I would be able to answer all your questions

Star:Nah ska wara I'm sure we'll find the truth someday ( Don't worry)

Bee:I hope so too

They kept quiet for a while and they were lying on top of the bed with their eyes closed until Star spoke

Star:He killed mine too

Bee:What?

Star:Tiger,he killed my parents too

Bee:He is such a dick you know but he's death will be much more hurtful than what our parents faced

Star:I'm gonna look for him and when I find him I'm gonna kill him



Bee:No Dimples that man is very dangerous he's gonna kill you first besides you only know how to hack accounts and well his accounts have a tight security

Star:Clearly you don't know me

Bee:What do you mean by that?

Star:Come with me and don't say a word ok?

She nodded and Star walked to her walk-in closet and pressed the black button it opened and she did all the security things and they walked in with Bee not believing that Star has this kind of secret room

Star:Welcome to my paradise then she laughed

Bee:Dimples this is all yours?

Star:Yes so no big deal ok?

She nodded and looked around some more then something caught her eyes.It was a bag written The Invisible She opened it and found trackers, knives and guns

She shrugged her shoulders and closed the bag then she took two steps and froze as she remembered who The Invisible is

Bee:Dimples who is The Invisible

Star:It's me

Bee:WHAT?

Star:No need to shout ok I'll tell you all about it for now I'm working on my strategy on how to bring Tiger down

She got busy with her computer and Bee was busy with guns in the shooting room after a while they were both done and they went back to the bedroom and Star was now ready to tell about what Tiger did

Star:He killed them when I was 9 years old in front of me

He had his goons rape my mom in from of me and he shot them multiple

times

Well to summarize everything I grew up in Russia that's how my uncle trained me and that's when The Invisible was created

Bee:Wow so how will you kill Tiger?

Star:I want to start with his bank accounts first

They laughed and talked some until they slept

◦

◦

◦

- Hope you enjoy

- Like\_ comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:24] Snr2: ||Moon||

o

o

o

\*\*\*|insert 16\*\*\*

o

o

o

Life in SA has been great. Everything is going accordingly and work is perfect we're even progressing in terms

of money and how we give our patients service they're just happy when they come out of here

Yes we've lost some patients due to some critical situations they were in but all in all the hospital it's booming I've really close with Dr Khumalo. He's just crazy and fun to be around he's actually the only person I talk to and even ask advice from and we live in the same street

Can you believe that he told me that he doesn't like Phumzile he says she's a hoe and a gold digger and he will not talk to me if she still works here

and I can't have that Dr Khumalo  
(Thato Jason Khumalo) Is the only  
person that understands me here I  
can't have that so I found her a job at  
some constructional company

Well she did complain at first but not  
now I guess the money she's getting  
it's better than the one she was  
getting here

Can you believe that this other day  
she wanted to move in with me like  
people I like my own space very much  
thank you

Well she thinks we're dating but nah I  
just tolerate her and I know that she

loves the money that I give her

Imagine me staying with someone who  
doesn't even know how to cook she  
thinks I'm stupid I can see just  
because she gives me her pussy  
doesn't mean I'll let her walk over my  
head

I was disturbed from my thoughts by  
the landline

Me:Yes?

Rec:Sir there's a lady here by the  
name of Phumzile she says she's here  
to see you should I let her in?

I sighed you see she's everywhere

Me:Yes Mama Tshidi let her in



Rec:Ok sir

Mama Tshidi is a woman who is in her late 30's and a nice person she's older than than me that's why I call her that

The door opened and she walked in wearing a long brown coat because it was freaking cold and it was raining outside

Her:Hy baby

Me:Hey you

Her:You kind of busy?

Me:Just a little but I'll be finished soon and you shouldn't you be at work now?

Her:I called in sick today because I was actually sick I went to the doctor and it was nothing major

Me:Oh okay well make yourself comfortable I'll be done soon

Her:I want you

She said giving me puppy eyes

Me:But I'm right here with you

Her: No Moon I'm horny

Me:Phumzile ka spana hii and you want us to fuck(I'm working here)

Her:You don't have to do all the work

Me:What do you mean?

She went to lock the door and she

walked towards me and she dropped her coat revealing her all naked body  
She has a beautiful body indeed no lies

Her:I want to put on some little show for you today

I frowned looking at her because I know what she's gonna do

She walked to a couch and sat down spread her legs and rubbed her clit in a circular motion and releasing moans and Kabo down there was getting excited

Me:Put your four fingers

Her:With pleasure

She started fingerfucking herself and soon enough she exploded on the couch by now I was hard as fuck then my phone rang it was Thato and she walked towards me and unzipped by pants and took out my my now hard Kabo junior and she licked the top and I answer the phone

Me:What Jason

By now she was inserting Ketso fully in her mouth and that drove me crazy and I let out a groan

Jase:Voetsek where are you?

Me: I'm uh fuck.....I'm in my shit my office

This girl was busy sucking me like her world depends on it

Jase:Uh sies man bafo you answer the fucking phone knowing that you are busy with that hoe if yours Voetsek man nkene osa araba (you shouldn't have answered) now I'm listening to porn fuck you man

He dropped the call and this girl was still busy with her things that was out of this world and out of nowhere I shot my load into her mouth and she swallowed and came on top of me and she inserted my cock in her nunu and thar was the best feeling ever she moaned and started humping on me

with her head tilted at the back and her moans were driving me crazy

All I could hear were the moans and groans but luckily the office was sound proofed

After a while we both released at the same time and I took control and put her on top of the table and fucked her senseless she was screaming at the top of her voice

Her: I'm coming Moon

Me: Come for me baby

She released and I was so close so I fucked her through her orgasm and I released too

Me:Fuuuccckkk

I pulled out and put her on the couch and walked to the bathroom that had a bathtub and a shower I came with a towel and cleaned her up and myself

I kissed her lips

Me: Thank you

She just nodded and we sat on the couch and my phone rang again it was Jase

Me: Mei bra(My brother)

Jase:Voetsek mei bra ya masepa o feditse le sfebe seo sago?( My brother my ass are you done with that hoe of yours)

I just chuckled because he's like this

Me: Yeah ke feditse (I'm done)

Jase: I'm coming

Me: Xap

Phumzile was now getting dressed and she kissed my lips

Her: I'll see you later

Me: Okay

She left and soon later the door opened then Jase walked in but he covered his nose

Jase: It's stuffy in here yeses man

Me: Fuck you man

Jase: You too man. You asked for a



stuff meeting today so let's go

Me:Ok let's go. We got out and I locked the door behind me and went to the boardroom

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:24] Snr2: Insert 17

- 
-

- 

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

- 

- 

- 

Life has been good more like  
wonderful for everyone

Kgotatso was discharged weeks ago  
and he is now recovering from home  
with the help of his mom

Everyone became shattered when they  
heard that he was in hospital

They even left everything they were  
doing so that they can be at home

with they're father and mother

Mr Grey managed to get Siphso and Shaka(The securities who helped Kgotatso) something at one of his law firm

Now they're lives are have improved very well and they're happy all ever since they've started working at the law firm they have never lost any case whether it's big or small

Moon and Jase they're stronger than ever it's funny how Jase managed to be friends with my ice heart here in just a few months

Now they are so close that no one

could ever come in between them

Same applies to Star, Bee and the guys( Kay and The guys)

The guys have been the best overprotective brothers ever they love Star and Bee so much that they'd even take bullets for them but they haven't told the ladies that they're gangsters they're scared that they will want nothing to do with them ever in their life

What the guys don't know is Star and Bee are worse than them

- 

-

Today was Friday and Star was alone today because Bee went to check out some building she wanted to buy for her boutique

Star was doing some grocery shopping at the mall and she was there for two hours so she went to pay and took the trolley that had her grocery to the parking lot and put the groceries in and closed the boot and went to the driver's side, buckled up started the ignition and she was listening to Bryson Tiller's Exchange singing along with it

She was still driving on the secluded quiet place just after the parking lot

when she saw some two boys trying to harm some little girl and she quickly parked her car on the other side of the road and took out her silencer and walked towards them quietly and the boy was trying to rape the little girl

Star: Leave her alone you

She said with a calm voice and the boy turned to look only to find a short lady and he laughed at her

Him: What you gonna do huh?

Star: Just leave my lil sister alone what do you want from her?

The little girl was sobbing painfully

and when she heard Star saying lil sister she stopped crying and looked at her shocked and Star's heart was broken when she heard the little girls cries and she couldn't understand that why was this happening but something in her was telling her to save the girl in anyway she can

Him: O bua ka sfebe se ke ncosi ya mmago (This little bitch is your younger sister?)

Star: Ke dai dang eke goe chaelang aker (It's what I said isn't it?)

He looked at Star with plain shock on his face not believing that she speaks

tsotsi taal

Star:Tlogela go nkatlhamela o tlise ncosi re tsamaye ( Stop looking at me and give me her so that we can go)

Him:He started walking towards Star who wasn't even looking afraid and she was hiding her gun behind her

He was now in front of Star looking angry

Him:Vaiya hier before kego bontsha masepa wena ( Go before I show some shit)

Star: Eh joe gakeo tshabe o laity nyana (I'm not scared of you you're just a little boy)



That made him angry and he was about to strangle Star but she attacked first and shot her on his knee and he screamed while falling down and Star knelt in front of him and talked with a serious look on her face

Star:I know that you were sent by someone here because last time you failed to do what you want to do with her because she ran away now I don't ever want to see you again and you better make sure you we don't cross paths or else I'll blow your brains out capish?

He nodded very fast and Star shot his

left shoulder leaving him screaming and went to take the little girl who was crying after seeing what Star did

Star:Come baby we need to get you cleaned

Her:No you'll hurt me just like you did with him

Star:No I won't if I didn't hurt him he would've killed you

She started to panic and quickly going up and went to Star and they walked towards the car but she stopped on her tracks and Star saw that

Star:What's wrong baby?

Her:I can't leave my brothers and go

with you

Star:Oh were are they

Her:They're probably on they're way  
from food hunting

Star:Ok let's wait for them in the car  
it's getting cold now

They went to the car and the girl sat  
at the back and they sat quietly  
listening to radio for about 15 minutes

Some three boys came to the place  
where the little girl was and they  
panicked when they realised that the  
girl wasn't there anymore and the girl  
saw them

Her:Sisi there they are she pointed at

them

Star:Ok call them were leaving

The little girl went to them and talked to them and even though they didn't trust anyone they knew that they're little sister was not lying to them because she never lies and she also had a good feeling that this was the end of they're street life because she has been praying for the past 5 years

They walked slowly to the car and Star was now outside the car and she saw them walking towards her and that's she realised that the boys were actually triplets and they looked like

they were 12 or 13 and very handsome too

They exchanged greetings and got in the car and drove off to Star's house and she parked the car and they helped her with the groceries the time was now 15:30

They put the plastics on the counter and Star ushered them to the lounge and they sat down on the floor and looked at Star with they're little frowns on they're face and Star just chuckled

Star: Anyway my name is Ketsoentle and this my house and your new home

They looked at each other not believing what Star was saying to them then the little girl spoke

Her: My name is Boitumelo and these are my brothers Boikgethelo, Boikgantso and Boipelo

She said pointing at each and one of them

Star: Nice to meet you all now we need to get you guys cleaned so let's go to your rooms and take a bath

She said that standing up

One of the boys spoke

Him: Our what?

Star:Your rooms now come

They stood up and followed her and they choose they're rooms and Star told them she's gonna buy them clothes for today and tomorrow she's going to take them for shopping

She went to Sports Scene and bought them black and white adiddas tracksuit and kappa too and some takkies too

She went to pay and went home

She thought about the girl and her brothers and the thought of then made her heart happy and she felt some connection with them that made

her happy

- o

- o

- o

- Hope you enjoy

- Like comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:24] Snr2: Insert 18

- o

- o

- o

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

- o



◦

◦

Star got inside the house with the plastics and found Boitumelo and her brothers looking all clean and she gave them they're plastic each

Star:Here are your clothes and some pyjamas( she also bought them) for the night we'll go buy more tomorrow

Them: Ok

Star:Come back when you're finished

They nodded and went upstairs and Star ordered some pizza for them and they came before it arrived

Boitumelo(Tumi) :Do you stay alone  
sisi?

Star:No I stay with my friend

They were now sitting at the lounge

Star: So you guys gonna tell me why  
you living on the streets?

They looked at each other and looked  
down because this is a topic that they  
didn't want to touch at all

Star:Hey look I'm just trying to help  
you guys here (She said with a soft  
tone) But it's fine if you don't want to  
tell me now I understand

One of the boys said something

Boipelo( Pelo) :We killed our parents

Boikgantso( Kgantso) : The used to rape us

Star:What

It came out as a whisper

Boikgethelo( Thelo) :Yes we poured acid on their food and it ate them inside and they died on the spot we then took their bodies to the dumping site at night and burned them

Tumi: Their fate was already decided when they started with Pelo

Star:Fate?

Kgantso: Yes fate our mini here has a

deep connection with the ancestors because close to 80% or 90% of her dreams come true that's what our grandma used to say from our mother's side before she died

Tumi: That's why I didn't hesitate to come with you because I once dreamed of some lady saving us from the streets but I didn't know it will be this soon and granny(In her dreams) also told me that the person who's gonna save us has the same gift as me

Then Star remembered her dreams when she was young

She would see her self in a house full of people who looked like her she looked happy but she couldn't understand anything

Then she remembered a dream that showed her parents dying

Tumi:And your parent's fate was decided when they stole you

Star;Stole me?

She asked surprised

Tumi:Yes the people who you called mom and dad stole you but you'll meet your family one day

Star couldn't believe what she was hearing

Kgethelo: What happened to them?

He said looking at Star

Star: They were brutally killed in front of me

Tumi: And you weren't supposed to see that because you were still young that's why you have a cold heart and now it's slowly melting

Star: You want to say I'm weak now?

Tumi: No but what I can say is now is not the time to be cold towards everyone and anything take an adventure and experience other things whether is good things or bad things

Star just kept quiet looking at this

cute baby girl in front of her  
wondering how come such little person  
speak like this

Star:How old are you again?

Tumi:I'm 10 years old

Star: For someone who is 10 you're  
very mature and speak too much tell  
me here why you guys didn't stay at  
an orphanage?

Kgethelo: Nobody wanted us they will  
say they are full

Star:But you guys look clean like you  
don't live on the streets

Pelo:There's some orphanage that we  
bath and sometimes eat at it we're

helped by some granny with out anyone knowing

Star: You guys have had it rough hey but don't worry I'm here for you all what about school

Kgantso: We passed really good the results are with Gogo from the orphanage and other important documents

Star: You're to do grade?

Them: Grade 8/5

Star: I guess the boys are going to grade 8 and you mini you gonna do grade 5

Kgantso: Well we grew up in a



township and attended school so we don't wanna leave our previous school if that's ok with you since you're our new guardian

Star:No problem we'll go fetch your documents tomorrow and do some shopping for you ok

They got up and hugged Star and Tumi was crying

Tumi:Thank you so much sisi

Star:Hey don't cry you're no longer going back to the streets ok

They nodded and the pizza came and they ate while watching TV then the door opened and Bee got in

Bee:Honey I'm home

Star:Lounge

She went to the lounge and found  
Star with four other unfamiliar faces

Bee:Who are these cutie pies

Star told her everything they told her  
how she found them

Bee:At least the house won't be lonely  
anymore with you guys here we gonna  
have lots of fun

She said as she squealed and they  
laughed

Well they had a lovely day chilling and  
playing outside and they had a

peaceful night

- 

- 

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like comment and share

- Admin Star

- 

- 

- 

MERRY CHRISTMAS TO YOU ALL  
AND ENJOY YOUR CHRISTMAS  
PRESENT

[ 06/07, 18:25] Snr2: Insert 19

- 

- 

- 

3 years later

- 

- 

- 

|| Moon ||

- 

- 

- 

The past three years have been really

good with some challenges but with Jase by my side everything has been very well

I broke up with Phumzile a year ago she was just too much for me and the look on Jase's face when I told him the news about the break up was priceless he was so happy as if he won some lotto

The dream I once had 3 years back when I collapsed at the hospital has been an everyday dream

I'd hear voices saying I should look for my family or some old man saying my family is incomplete without us like

seriously I don't have a family I only have Jase

Speaking of him he once told me that there was someone who was once admitted here who looks exactly like me and also his father and I should go with him to their house one day because it seems like he knows them but I don't wanna go there or worse have my hopes too high only to find out that we only look alike nothing else call me in denial but that is how I feel

- 
-

Right now I'm in my office I just got back from doing my rounds and my bummer phone rang and I answer it

Me:Sure

Caller:Sniper my man

Mxm it's this guy called Coal

Me:What can I do for you Coal

Coal:I got a job for you

Me:No you're asking me for a favour you didn't hire me nor did we sign a contract saying I work for you

Coal:I pay you

Me:That's because my skills are rental besides I don't need your money you

can keep it

Coal: Watch how you talk to me young boy you might find yourself bankrupt by the end of the day

Mxm he thinks I'm scared of him this one

Me: Hey watch it old man you might earn yourself a bullet through your skull right now I mean they don't call me Snipper for nothing

Coal: Can I get to the point here I got plenty of work to do

Me: Ova man (Speak man)

Coal: I need you to take out some people for me



Me:So now you want me to beg you to tell me their names as if I'm desperate?

Coal:I want you to take out The Enforcer and his team for me

Me:I thought I made it clear and simple on the underground that I don't mess with The Mafia's and with The Enforcer and his team and why do you want to take them out?

Wait lemme guess they are after your drug business?

Coal:Mxm pussy I just wasted my time with you

Me:Since you're a tough cookie why

don't you clean their accounts huh?

Oh I got it you're not so tough anymore because you're no longer the most best hacker worldwide ever since The Invisible came into the game and he can't help you because you once tried to hack him but you failed and you never even apologized should I go on?

Coal:Just shut up so you gonna do it or not

This guy here is crazy

Me:Entlek gao reetse neh(You don't listen)

Then Jase got in

Jase:Grootman( Brother) let's

I signalled him that I was on the phone

Coal:You know what forget it

Then he dropped I just laughed at him if he thinks I'm gonna mess with The Enforcer and his team he got it all wrong

Me:What's up Grootman

Jase: It's lunch time let's go and eat out

Me:Cool

I packed my things and just took my phone and car keys and locked my

office

◦

◦

We just got here on ocean basket for some sea food and our food just came

Jase:So who was on the phone when I got to your office

I just chuckled

Me:The one and Coal

Jase:What did he want

He asked busy laughing his lungs out

Me:He wanted me to take out The Force team

He stopped laughing and looked at me

Jase:Is he crazy those guys are  
ruthless to a point that I myself is  
scared of them

Me:I too and he called me a pussy for  
not taking them out

Jase:I mean those guys have eyes and  
ears everywhere

Me:And he thinks that I can take  
them out and I reminded him of The  
Invisible and their beef

He laughed this idiot and I just saw  
his face change and he was looking at  
the entrance and he froze until I  
shook him back to life

Me:Eh joe dintshang? (What's up man)

Jase:Look there

I looked and I saw an older man and some lady with other 4 other people who were a younger vision of him

I looked back at Jase and he was now looking at me

Me:Did you call them?

Jase:What no why would I do that

Me:Because you were keen you wanted me to meet up with them

Jase:So we get angry at each other now huh?

You don't even let me explain

I didn't call those people

Me:And why are they here

I raised my voice earning everyone's attention

Jase:Now we raise voices at each other Grootman huh?

Then a sweet voice spoke

Voice: Kabo?

I looked and I found the older man and this lady and the boys looking at me with plain shock on their faces and I looked at them each and every one of them that's when I realized that they look like me and I looked at Jase

Me:Are they the people you always

talk about them

Jase: Yes they are but I swear I didn't call them

Me: Who are they?

Jase: The Grey Family

No it can't be my mom told me about them before she died

I looked at this lady and she was crying and everyone was looking at us

Me: How do you know my name

Her: It's because you're my child

She said that walking slowly towards me with tears running down her cheeks



Me:No my mom died years ago

Her:No she wasn't your biological I am your mother no one else

I looked at her and I realized that we have some features the the nose and the ears

Me:No I refuse I'm not ready for this

Her:Please come with I'll explain everything

She said giving me her hand

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:25] Snr2: Insert 20

o

o

o

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

o

o

o

Moon was still in denial of everything even though he saw that Mr Grey was an older version of him and the guys looked so much like him and Mr Grey

but that to him didn't prove that he was related to them

Mrs Grey was crying tears of joy she had prayed hard for this day to come

Mr Grey and his sons couldn't believe their eyes it was like a dream to them but they could see he was in denial of everything

Mr Grey got close to his wife and rested his hand on her shoulders

Mrs Grey:I know that you have lots of questions in your head but if you could only come with us and we'll explain everything

She said with tears streaming down

her and that triggered something in Moon's heart then he looked at Jase for confirmation

Jase nodded then Moon turned to look at the Greys and nodded

Moon: We'll drive behind you

Mrs Grey nodded while wiping her tears then she turned to look at her husband and he planted a soft kiss on her forehead

Mr Grey: Are you okay my forever?

Mrs Grey: I'm okay my always let's go now we have some explaining to do today

He took his car keys and held his

wife's hand and they walked to the family car along with the boys then Moon and Jase walked behind them walking to the car they came with

The drive was silent only the sound of the ignition was all they could hear until Moon broke the silence

Moon:How do you know the Grey family

Jase:Can we not talk about it now

Moon: Now we gonna talk right now since when do we keep secrets from each other Grootman

Jase:Sorry Grootman I just didn't know how you gonna take it

Moon:Take what?

Jase:The news

Moon:What news?

Jase:That I work for Mr Grey

Moon:Is it something illegal?

Jase:Yeah Grootman but I can't tell you you'll hear from the horses mouth

Moon: We'll that's better than nothing

They arrived at the Grey Mansion and they parked the car and walked out with forgetting to lock it and they walked to the gate until they reached the door and walked in following Mr and Mrs Grey to the lounge and they

were offered a seat

Mrs Grey:Anything to drink?

Moon and Jase looked at each other

Both:A beer will be fine

She nodded and disappeared to the kitchen then Mr Grey spoke

Mr Grey:You hide things for me now  
Brains huh?

Jase:Hade Boss ntwana ene esa batle  
ke bua ka wena mogo ene( Sorry boss  
this kid here didn't want me talking  
you to him)

Mr Grey:We'll some other time anyway  
how are you boy?

Moon just looked at him with a frown on his face

Mr Grey: You can get all angry at me you're still a boy to me all of you

Moon: I'm okay

Mrs Grey came back and gave everyone their drinks and she sat down

Mrs Grey: How are you son She said looking at Moon

Moon: I'm okay

Mrs Grey: I don't where to start but I'll start when me and my husband met I was 15 by thata time and he was 17



that's when we started dating and when I turned 17 I fell pregnant with the K twins here Kgothalo and Kgotatso she said pointing at the twins on the other couch

Mrs Grey:When they were a year old the lobola and the damages money was paid and when the twins turned 5 I had another K triplets Kgatoentle, Kaboentle and Ketsoentle but when you guys were a few days old you were stolen we looked for you anywhere but it was like you never existed

After that I didn't wanna have kids due to what happened and that caused problems in my marriage but that is a

story

After 7 years I finally got pregnant with 6 kids also they're Kitso, Kutlo, Kutlwano, Koketso, Kokeletso, Kekeletso so all in all we have 11 children me and my husband

Ever since you guys were stolen I've been praying to God to keep you guys for me wherever you are and now that I have found you your sister is the only one who is left

Moon: I have a twin who is a girl?

Mrs Grey: Yeah she's the only girl

Moon: I don't know what to say it's seriously overwhelming

Mr Grey: You don't have to believe us if you don't want if you want to do DNA testing then we have no problem

Moon nodded drinking his beer

Mrs Grey: Tell me about yourself

Moon just looked at her for a very long time

- 

- 

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like comment and share

- Admin Star

-

- 

Something for you and I still love  
y'all

[ 06/07, 18:25] Snr2: Insert 21

- 

- 

- 

|| Moon ||

- 

- 

- 

Man this is too good to be true and I  
never thought this would happen this  
soon

Yes I'm in denial because I don't want to have high hopes about these people who knows I might only look like them nothing else

Pshh who am I kidding these people all look the same which makes me look like them too

Especially this old man it's like he is the older vision of me and my so called brothers

Well I learnt that Mr Grey here is Lethabo Tyson Grey and his wife is Reitumetse Bianca Grey and they have been married for over 20 years now

And now we're still sitting here

waiting for me to tell me about my self which is something that I thought I'd never talk about but something in me is forcing me to talk

Me:I mostly grew up in Botswana but sometimes I'd visit here during like school holidays or just randomly with my parents only because of my father's business

When I was 6 years old my father was killed by some gangleader whom I learned his gangster name is Tiger and he left everything under my moms name and his family members were not happy about that at all

When I was 9 years old my mom followed my dad due to cancer but before that she told me that she stole me from the Grey family and that I should look for them then she left me an amount of 100 million she said I should use it carefully it will last me until I was at least 24 then she told me that her time is up and after her funeral I should probably move out because her family members will obviously kick me out

Then she gave me access to my father's warehouse and everything that my father did or used in gangsterism I stayed in that warehouse until I was

20. My father's lawyer his wife once offered me a place to stay at their house but I refused but they were always there for me anytime

I made sure that I complete my course to be a professional doctor in three but that's a story for another day

Then I came here when I bought the biggest private hospital here and came to live here then I found Jase

By the time I finished telling them Mrs Grey was in tears then she came to me told me to stand up I did and she gave me a tight yet soft loving hug that I never got to experience and



I closed my eyes indulging her scent  
and she is way to short

Her:I'm sorry you went through those  
things I'm sorry we couldn't be there  
for you I'm sorry

She kept saying I'm sorry over and  
over again in between her cries and I  
was busy rubbing her back trying to  
calm her down

Me:It's ok I'm here now no need for  
apologising I'm here now

She looked at me with her glassy eyes

Her:Are you saying what I think you're  
saying

Me:Yes there's no doubt that I am

part of your family I mean look at my brothers here they look like me plainly even a DNA will say 1000%

Then everyone laughed

Me:But seriously though I'm happy to have found you guys even though I was in denial at first

Mr Grey:We're more than happy to have found you son

Me:Dankie Taima

He shook my hand and gave me a hug too and he went to Jase

Mr Grey:Thank you for bringing him to us

Jase: No pressure boss you know me  
I'm always there for this family you're  
practically my father

While we were still talking we heard  
some voices

Voices: We're home

Mrs Grey: We're in the lounge

Then some boys walked in I guess  
they're the last borns they looked like  
they're father too

Boy 1: Hmmmm what do we have here

Mrs Grey: This Kaboentle the long lost  
brother I used to tell you guys about  
you remember?

Them:Yes

Mrs Grey:Well son these are my last  
borns the naughty K quads

Them: Ahh big bro

They gave me hugs too

Me:I swear this family loves hugs too  
much

We all laughed and we spent the  
whole day with them getting to know  
each other very well and I might say  
me and my father we're the same  
always serious while the others were  
bubbly like our mother

It feels good to have a place you call  
home

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:25] Snr2: Insert 22

- 
- 
- 

**\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\***

- 
-

◦

Our Star's life has been very well more like great actually for the past three years

Her and Bee are still growing strong together nothing can break them

Well they are a happy and strong family along side with the kids

Speaking of the kids the boys have grown up now they're 15 years right now and our mini is 12 years old now

She is already on her adolescence stage causing her to have small breasts and an ass for days with small waist and the boys are so

overprotective of her it has even escalated now

The boys have grown up now it's like their 18 now they have that deep and husky voices and their faces are very intimidating they can never laugh in public even at school their schoolmates are even scared of them can you believe that they even speak tsotsi taal when they're with Star or their other friends from the school township they're a group of six now and they've learnt to trust each other and have each other's back which is good and they are all doing a good job at school

Bee has finally opened her boutique which was a big success to her she even makes clothes for celebrities and she has hired qualified designers to help her with other orders and they have been a great help to her and she pays them handsomely

As for Star she was tired of just sitting in the house doing nothing so she called her uncle to help her with something and he got her an internship at her father's other company that she left her for but now she feels like the internship is just too easy for her because she is on top of her A-game but now she wants



something challenging

Oh and she was also dating someone guy called Smangaliso Ngcobo and they've been on it for a year and six months don't worry she has sliced the velvet cake yet but she is thinking of it now because that's what made him cheat in the first place

She did a background check on him when they started dating and found that he was the first born of the Ngcobo chiefdom that was always on top of the game under the Intaba Kingdom that was the second rich kingdom worldwide under the leadership of King Vilakazi

Smanga is a lawyer who is 25 years old

Bee and the Kids don't like him but they tolerate him for the sake of Star to be happy

- 
- 
- 

Star was making breakfast for everyone and today it was her day off everyone came down and they ate breakfast while she went to shower quickly so that she can take the kids to school

She dried herself and lotioned her

body and she wore her grey leggings with a baggy shirt and her adidas push-ins and let her dreads loose she was gonna pass by the Ngcobo law firm to see Smanga

She went downstairs and found the kids already done and Bee was on her was out too

She took the car keys and drove to the school premises and dropped them off and gave them their pocket money and off she went to the Ngcobo premises

She was still driving while listening to Drive by Black Coffee when suddenly

she heard a babies cry in her head and she packed on the other side of the road and the cries where getting louder with her hands on her eyes and she was screaming

Star:Ahhhhh stop please She kept saying that and she decided to get out of the car then the cries stopped and she looked around and she kept wondering what was happening

When she was about to jump inside the car she heard those cries again but this time they weren't strong as the first time

She listened carefully while closing her

eyes and it was a painful cry of a new born baby

She followed that cry into the dumping site that was in that township and she found a beautiful baby who looked like she was around 7 months in her baby grow and she stopped crying when she saw Star

She in a babies car- seater but there wasn't any trace of a car or a person around

She looked at the baby carefully and she had green eyes and she looked like a yellow bone with small pouted lips then she picked the baby and the

baby laughed and she took the baby car-seater and walked to the car and drove off

- 

- 

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:25] Snr2: Insert 23

- 

- 

-

||Star||

- 
- 
- 

I was still driving when I decided to call my doctor I wanted him to check the baby and he said he's free

I got there and I went straight to his office passing the Receptionist who was not even focusing on anything than her nails what a bad service they have here

I reached a door written Dr Moseki and I knocked and he invited me in

Dr:Ahh Miss Luther

Me:Dr Moseki

Dr: How may I be your assistance today

Me:I need you to check this baby for me and I mean everything from allergies to any kind of treatment he might be taking

Dr:Oh I didn't know you had a child

Me:No I don't I just found him on the streets with nothing but his clothes and a car seater

Dr:What how can some people be so cruel



Me: Beats me anyway I was wondering if you have someone who'd like to be a stay in nurse I need one

He was busy with the baby

Dr: Well I do have someone I'll call her when I'm done here

Me: Ohk thank you doc

He nodded and finished with him

Dr: Well he is clean no worries, no allergies and no treatment so let me make that call

I nodded I just hope this baby won't get hungry now because I don't know anything about new borns

Dr:She's on her way

I nodded and after 5 minutes there was a knock on the door and he invited that person in and there walked in a beautiful lady

Lady:You called for me sir?

Dr:Oh yes I wanted to ask if you are willing to be a stay in nurse?

Lady: Yes I'd love to

She said with a happy voice

Dr:Well I want you to meet someone here this is Miss Luther and Miss Luther this is Mama Bontle we call her that in this hospital as she is the older one

Me:Nice to meet you Ma you're truly a beauty

I smiled at her she was truly a beauty with grey natural hair and a flawless skin

Ma:Thank you my baby you're beautiful too and those dimples make everything worse

We all shared a laugh

Dr:Well Mama you'll be staying with them

Ma:No problem and who do we have here?

Me:Oh this is Bambi

They all looked at me Ma:Bambi?

Me:Yes he doesn't have a name because I found him on the streets today

Ma:Eng?( What) How can someone be so cruel

Me:What's done it's done ma at least he has me now

Ma:You have a good heart my daughter

Me:Thank you we shall get going thank you Dr

Dr:I'm glad I could help

We got out and went to the car and

drove off to the mall to buy things for Bambi and went to the Home Affairs offices to make a birth certificate for Bambi luckily I know some people there and they helped me as I told them the situation I was in and I named him Boitshoko Triston Luther and I received the birth certificate immediately and we went home and we were chatting and I learned that ma's name is Bontle Charmaine Mokgosi and she's 59 years old she has 4 kids(3 boys and 1 girl) and they're all working and her husband died 5 years ago due to heart attack We got home and we found Bee

Me:Honey I'm home

Bee:Kitchen lover

We went to the kitchen and she was cooking

Me: Ma this is Brianna but we call her Bee and this is Mama Bontle she'll be staying with us

Ma:Oh nice to meet you baby and you guys lookalike are maybe twins

We shrugged our shoulders and she just looked at us

Bee:Nice to meet you too Ma

Me:And this Bambi here I found him on the streets

Bee: Oh my he's so cute to be on the streets

Me: What are cooking

Bee: Chicken and curry

Me: Okay Ma let me show you to your room I got to go and fetch the squad

Ma: The squad

Me: Yeah my kids whom I found them on the streets too

Ma: You should really open your own orphanage my darling

Me: That won't be such a bad idea

We shared a laugh and I showed her a room and she loved it and went

downstairs and told Bee I'll be back

I took my car keys and drove to fetch the squad and I found them with some of their friends and they climbed in we drove off and we got home and I introduced them to Ma and Bambi and they loved her and they were happy that they have a little baby brother

We ate lunch and went to chill outside

- 
- 
- 

|| Moon ||



- 
- 
- 

Finding my family was the greatest thing ever I even stayed with them for a couple of days and it was so good, great whatever you can say

I felt loved the love that I've been longing for all these years

My mom is the best she loves all of her children they even have a family outing twice a week and nobody misses it

Sometimes its lunch and sometimes it's dinner

My father is the greatest person ever and he told me that he's tired of having boys around he just wants his princess (my twin) and I can see that she longs for a baby girl but he truly loves us all and he worships the ground our mom walks on he told us that everything he went through our mother was her number one support system and he can't even spend a day without seeing her

I remember when mom went to work and her battery died that's when he went crazy he practically broke everything around the house and mom found her house upside down she was

angry at him and she didn't speak to him for 2 days and those 2 days he was drinking alcohol and smoking weed like crazy but he collected himself and bought some new furniture and apologized to her and he took her to New York as a vacation for the weekend

I also found out that dad is in partnership with someone I didn't catch his name very well they're the Owners of the Mafia world wide and I was shit scared when I found out well I told them that I'm Snipper and my dad and brother were impressed and mom wasn't but she's ok with it

because they're all gangsters at home

- 
- 
- 

Right now I'm in my office going through some patients files when my landline rang

Me:Tshego

Tshego is my receptionist

Tshego: Uhh sir there's someone who wants to see you

Me:Does he have an appointment?

Tshego:No Sir but he is demanding and now he is giving the scariest look

ever I'm shit scared

Mxm who ever it is must make it fast

Me:Let him in

I banged the phone and sighed and continued with my work then there was a knock on the door

Me:Yes

I heard the door open and close again

Voice: Sniper

Said a very deep voice

I raised my head in shock and there he stood there with his tall self

I stood up

Me:Ahhh if it isn't the one and only

The Enforcer

Him:In the flesh

We shook hands and he sat down

Me:To what do I owe the visit

Enforcer:Well I have a proposal for you

Me:Dintshang? (What's up?)

Enforcer: I need you to work with me

Me:Eh joe kena gore ke deal'a ka

batho joe not di buildings and stu:-

(You know that I deal with patients

not buildings and other stu:-

He cut me off

Enforcer:I need you on the force

Me:Oh you could hav:- .....Wait what?

Enforcer:I need you on the:-

Me:Eh joe kego utlwile (Dude I heard you) But don't I need like real training for that?

Enforcer:Well you studied well and passed well and this hospital has been improving very well since you came this side and that proves you're capable of anything

Me:Can I at least sleep on it?

Enforcer:I'll be back tomorrow

Me:Tomorrow?

Enforcer: Yes tomorrow there's no time my agents are dying they need your help

Me:Tomorrow then

Enforcer:Good then I'll see tomorrow

We shook our hands and I walked him to the door and he went out

Me:NEXT TIME DON'T SCARE OFF MY WORKERS

I shouted at him and he turned and gave me the middle finger and I laughed and went to continue with my work

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy



- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:26] Snr2: Insert 24

o

o

o

|| Moon ||

o

o

o

"I need you on the force" Those words kept ringing through my ears ever since The Enforcer came here

I mean being on the force is no child's play but I don't have any worries because I don't have anyone besides my fam and Jase speaking of them I need to tell them so I texted my brothers on our Whatsapp Group Chat and I know they'll be here in a few I still can't believe that I have people who'd drop everything they're doing just to come and help me but I'm honestly happy

While I was still on my thoughts the door opened seems like they came running

Me:Whoah slow down what's up with

the running

Kgato(Kgatoentle): Twin you said it's an emergency

Me:What emergency?

I wanted to tease them

Kgothalo: Don't fuck with us Kabo

He said with his scary face on and I tried to put on a straight face

No matter what my father and my big brothers scare the shit out of me

Me:What are you on about

Kgotatso: Fuck you Kabo now talk why did you call us here?

Me:Let me pour you guys some drinks

first

I poured them glasses of whiskey and gave them their drinks and I sat down

Kgato: So what's up

Me: The Enforcer was here

Kgotatso: Okay what did he want?

Me: He wants me to join the force as their Doctor

The room became quite in just a few seconds with them looking at me

Kabo: And what did you say?

Me: I said I'll think about it first

Kgothalo: But don't you need some well training first?

Me: That's what I asked and he said the improvement of this hospital is enough for him to give me the benefit of the doubt

Kgotatso: So what you gonna about it?

Me: I've always wanted to work for the force ever since I wanted to be a doctor and on the other hand this will break mom because I'll be gone most of the time and we just found each other

Kgato: What I know about mom and dad is they'll never stand in your way of your dreams

Kgothalo: Yes so if you decide to take

the opportunity just make sure that the family time lunch and dinner you always attend them then they won't have a problem.

Me: You guys think so

Kabo: We know so twin because those little time we spend together as a family makes our parents very happy

Kgotatso: Yes and most of our time we travel a lot because of work but we always make sure that we are always there for family and our kids (Yep Kgotatso and Kgothalo both have kids Kgotatso has triplets while Kgotatso has quads.....Perks of being

twins)

Me:I just need to talk to the rents first because The Enforcer will be here for his answer tomorrow

Kabo:Well let's hit the club tonight for some drinks who's with me

Us:Count us in

We talked some more and we went home later on I had to tell the rents during dinner then we'll go to the club later

- 
- 
-

We were now all seated around the big table with the K twins kids and their girlfriends

After dinner the women went to wash the dishes besides mom and kids went to watch tv and my little bros went to their rooms (The last K squad)

Me: Mom and Dad I have something to tell you guys

They gave me their full attention

Dad: What's wrong son

Me: No nothing is wrong dad

Mom: Okay then tell us what's up

Me: Errr I've been offered a job the



force and they want the answer tomorrow

Dad: And what was your answer

Me: I wanted to talk to you guys first

Mom: Well do you want this job

Me: Ever since I wanted to be a doctor being on the force was part of it too

Dad: Then do what your heart wants son as long as you're here for family lunch and dinner as always

Mom: Yes we know that you think just because we just found we'll deny you the chance no all you have to do is make sure you're always safe so that you could come back to us

Me: Thank you guys for being the best parents ever and I love you both

Them: We love you too baby/son

I left them there and went to take a quick shower for the club and wore my black ripped jeans, half boot white all-star, my white nike shirt and a leather jacket not forgetting my black and white cap and I went downstairs

The guys we also wearing black and white and we hit the road

- 
- 
-

||Star||

- 
- 
- 

Having Bambi around has brought joy to this house and having a mother figure of Ma Bontle has been a blessing

Now I'm done with my internship I want something big and challenging and I decided to tell my dad(uncle) and I called him

Dad:Ahh The Invisible

Me:Do you really want her to wake up

now

Dad: So which one do you prefer I wake up from you

Me: No one just leave my girls alone dad ok because you know when any of them decide to come out they make me unstoppable

Dad: It has been a while since they came out to play maybe you should come this side to visit me and poke them to come out

He then laughed.

Me: Come on dad don't do that to me I said sulking and he laughed

Dad:Sorry my dimples

Me: That's better

Dad:Why did you call me again?

Me:I'm tired of sitting around in this house so I was wondering if there are any jobs available from any of dad's companies?

Dad:Hmmm there's a CEO position that we'll be available in the next two months

Me: Two months?.....I can't wait that long.

Dad:Well you'll have to because it's the biggest company your father left for you

Me:No two months it's long

Dad:Well why don't you ask your prince charming to give you a job

He doesn't like Smanga too

Me:I didn't study law and I wouldn't dream of studying it

Dad:Then you'll have to wait

Me:Eish I guess so

Dad:Good how is Bee and the Kids?

Me:They're good speaking of kids I found another

Dad:Where?

Me:At the dumping site after dropping the squad at school few weeks ago

and I named him Boitshoko but we call him Bambi

Dad:That's so sweet of you dimples I'll come and see him

Me:Okay dad where is Kagiso I miss him so bad (Kagiso was my guard before dad adopted him and he taught me tsotsi taal)

Dad:He's around and he asked about you the other day

Me:But he never calls me.

Dad:Hey don't get me involved in your businesses but I'll tell him you asked about him

Me:Okay dad send my greetings to my

cousins there

Dad:Alright baby bye I love you

Me: I love you too baby

We laughed and dropped the call a few minutes after dropping the call my phone rang again and it was Smanga tonight I'm spending the night at his house

Me:Babe

Sma:My love how're you

Me:I'm good babe and you?

Sma:I'm good my love I'm outside

Me:Okay let me get my bag I'll be there.



Sma: Okay.

I rushed to my room to get the bag and I said my goodbyes to the Fam and went outside and I found him next to his car

He met me half way and hugged me and gave me a kiss and we went to the car and drove off

We got to his house by the way and it was friday and the time was around 6

We ate supper and chilled around 10 we went to our room and he took a shower and I took a bath for about 30 minutes and got out of the bath and

disposed the water and cleaned the bathtub and dried my self and went to the closet to take out my pyjamas and wore the

Smanga was not in the room I guess he went to lock and switch off the lights

I was lying on my back facing the ceiling and he came on top of me

He kissed me slowly with his hands traveling everywhere

We continued to kiss and he pulled out and looked at me giving me the are you ready look and I nodded

He continued to kiss me and he took

out my pyjama top slowly and he kissed my neck and he was busy pressing his body against me making me feel his hard member he went to suck my twins and I couldn't contain my moans he went down to my lower body and he removed my pyjama short and looked at my Nana as she was dripping wet

Sma:I wanted to worship you but I can see you're already wet for me

Me: Just get this over and done with

He chuckled

I felt his finger on my clit rubbing it slowly and a moan escaped my mouth

He continued to rub my clit until my body tensed up making me want to pee

Sma: Come for me baby

I released on his hand and he took off his boxers and his member was all out and he positioned himself to enter

Sma: It's gonna hurt a lot you sure you want to do you this?

Me: Yes I'm sure babe

Sma: Okay just try to relax

I nodded

He rubbed my juices on his dick and he tried to enter but he failed

He tried for the 4th time and he succeeded and I screamed but he didn't move

Sma:Look at me my love

I opened my eyes and looked at him

Sma:I love you okay

Me:I love you too

Sma:The worst is over okay I'm gonna move and it's gonna a little but after a few thrust you'll be feeling pleasure okay.

Me:Okay

He started to move slowly make me feel less pain and he increased his

pace that came with pleasure and he was busy groaning in my ear and I was busy moaning

He continued to thrust in and out of me with his sweat dripping

He stopped as he put both my legs on his shoulders and he continued to thrust deep with him hitting my G-spot and I was building up I guess he felt me building up

Sma:Wait for me my love

He thrust some more and his gripping getting tight and we released same time and he was groaning and he cursed

Sma:Fuuuuccckkk

I was so numb and he kissed my forehead

Sma:Thank you my love for giving me your precious cargo I'll forever be grateful

I nodded and he turned to sleep on top of him while he was inside of me

Sma:Goodnight my love

Me:Goodnight babe

Sma:I love you.

Me:I love you too

◦

◦

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:26] Snr2: Insert 25

- 

- 

- 

||Star||

- 

- 

- 

"Babe wake up" A voice said while



shaking me

"Star wake up man it's an emergency"

Smanga said

Me:What

Sma:Your phone

I took the phone and put it in my ear

Me:Keng?( What)

I said with a sleepy voice

Voice:VOETSEK O MPOTSA MASEPA  
NGWANA O BUSY MO WA LLA WENA  
O BUSY LE PIPI MOO(Piss off you're  
asking me shit the baby is crying here  
and you're busy with a dick)

That was Bee's voice and I swear

when she said the baby I quickly got out of the bed

Me:I'm coming right now

Bee:Hurry up

She dropped the call and I was busy looking for my clothes

Sma:What's wrong and aren't you gonna shower fast?

Me:No I'll shower at home

Sma:Okay why was Bee shouting?

Me: You call that shouting?..... She said the Bambi was busy crying non stop so I have to rush there

Sma:Who's Bambi?

Me:I found him on the streets few weeks ago

Sma:Why am I the last one hearing this?

We were bust conversing while I was wearing clothes very quickly

Me:Sorry for not telling you babe could you please drive me home

Sma:Okay let's go

He wore his slippers and took his car keys and we rushed to the garage

We were now on the car in silence my mind was occupied by Bambi wondering what's wrong with him then I heard Smanga chuckling and I looked

at him

Me:What's funny?

Sma:You

Me:Me?

Sma:Yes you

Me: What did I do?

Sma:You sure that it was your first time yesterday?

Me: Why do you say so?

I asked with a frown on my face

Sma:You look cute with that frown anyway the reason I'm asking is that I was watching you in the morning busy going up and down with clothes

showing no pain

I laughed really hard

Me:As matter of fact I don't even feel any pain right now

Sma:That means I didn't do my job very well

Me: Was I suppose to feel too much pain?

Sma:You were suppose to be walking like a penguin right now

We both laughed

Me:But I was tired and I still am which means you really did me good last night

Sma:Hmm I like the sound of that

A smile crept on his face

Me: What sound

Sma:The I did you good last night  
makes me feel very proud of myself

Me:Cocky aren't we

We laughed and he parked in front of  
the gate and I said my goodbyes and  
give him a kiss and rushed to the door

I barged in the house

Me:Bee

Bee:Kitchen

I rushed there

Me:Where is he?.....What's wrong with

him

Bee:Chill he only wanted his bottle he is in the garden with Ma and the others

Me:Wheeh I was so scared

I said and wipe my not so visible sweat

Bee:Go that shower you smell like sex  
She said with a disgusted face

I laughed at her

Bee:So you finally did it?

Me:Yes I did it

Bee:How was it

She said with a devilish smile on her

face

Me:It painful with a little bit of pleasure I need a shower now

I ran to my room and took a shower when I was done I lotioned and wore my bum short and a baggy that reached my mid thighs and wore my addidas sandals and let my dreads loose and took my phone and went downstairs found the fam the fam eating breakfast

Me:Good morning wonderful people

Ma:Morning babe and aren't you glowing hey

Them: Morning mom



Me: Oh life is wonderful Ma I mean I got the the best family ever what more could I ask for

We laughed and continue with breakfast and the kids went to bath and later we went to spend the rest of the day at the park

- 
- 
- 

|| Moon ||

I've decided to take the offer which The Enforcer told me about I mean this is my dream come true I've always wanted to be on the force my

whole life

The door opened and Jase got in

Me: Voetsek Msunu( Piss off you cunt)

Jase: Nawe( You too)

Me: What do you want?

Jase: I heard The Enforcer was here

Me: More like you saw him here and you couldn't come here to ask me because you were busy the whole day

Jase: Yeah whatever what did he want?

Me: He wanted me to join the force

Jase: So?

Me: Well he's coming to get his answer today

Jase:So?

I looked at him

Me:If you want to find out why don't you be here when he comes?

Jase:Voetsek what time is he coming?

Me:He's coming in an hour

Jase:Well I'm free for now and the next three hours

Me:Get out then I'm still busy

Jase:I need some pussy for now I'll be back

Me:I hope you're not fucking any of my workers

He gave me his devilish smile

Jase: If they can't resist me what can I do huh?

Me: Fuck off

He showed me the middle finger and laughed and I called Tshego

Me: Tshego Mr Vilakazi we'll be here so if he comes don't give him any troubles okay

Tshego: Yes Sir

Me: Good

I dropped the call and continued with my work

◦

◦

◦

After an hour a knock came through I was with Jase

Me:Come in

The door opened and The Enforcer and his team walked in and we greeted each other

Him:I hope you're not gonna dissapoint me

Me:Well I decided to join the force

He smiled

Me:But under one condition

He frowned

Him:What conditions

Me: You know I have a family so they don't have a problem with me being on the force but I have to be there with them during lunch time and dinner time which we have them each once a week

Him: Well that won't be a problem

Me: Thank you but do I need to be always at the HQ with the others?

Him: No you'll always be with my team

Me: You mean I'll be rolling with the big guys?

Him: Yes any problem with that?

Me: No not at all

Him: Good I shall get going then I'll contact you

He stood up and fixed himself and shook our hands and went out

We continued to have a good conversation with Jase and we knocked off and I went to check up on my fam and went to my house

I just went to my room to shower and slept

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, share and comment

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:26] Snr2: Insert 26

◦

◦

◦

||Star||

◦

◦

◦

Today is Friday and we're invited to eat dinner at the Ngcobo Chiefdom

Well I didn't want to go but Smanga



forced me more like fucked me until I agreed now I'm trying to walk properly but I can't seem to maintain my walk because this guy fucked me the whole day so yeah

I just came out of the bathroom with a body wrapped around my body and I hear the shower running which means Smanga is still in the shower

So I just dried myself and lotioned and wore my long sleeved dark blue dress with my short sleeved jean jacket, white all-star and a doek around my head and I put on my dark brown mattie lipstick after I was finished I took out clothes for Smanga and took

the dirty clothes to the laundry room and I went back to the room and found Smanga on his boxers only without any clothes on

Me: Why aren't you dressed

Sma: Because you took out formal clothes for me

Me: So?

Sma: So why aren't you wearing any formal clothes

Me: I'm not royalty so I don't need to be all formal besides I'm wearing proper clothes in a respectful way

Sma: Forget it I'm not wearing these clothes like I'm going to represent

someone

I laughed at him

Sma:This is not funny Star

Me:Okay okay I'll take out another outfit for you

I took "formal clothes" and walked to the closet put them back in and took out a black jean,dark blue T- shirt, a black leather jacket and half boot white all- star

I walked back to the room and gave him his clothes

Me:There you go I hope they'll be fine

Sma:Thank you

He kissed my cheek and continued dressing

- 
- 
- 

We were now driving to the Ngcobo Chiefdom in silence only the radio was heard then I heard my favourite song by Luther Vandross with Beyonce- The Closer I Get and I sang along with my eyes closed until it ended then I realised that the car stopped moving I looked outside the window and we had arrived at our destination and I looked at Smanga he was busy taking

a video while I was singing

Me:Wet sang?( What are you doing)

Sma:Wow I didn't know you had such a beautiful voice

Me:Well that's because you never asked

I rolled my eyes at him

Sma:Roll your eyes again

Me:Let's just go

I said laughing he opened his door and I opened mine and got out

Sma:I was gonna open up for you

Me:You know I don't like that shit and talk to your mom today and keep her

in her lane I don't wanna fight with anyone

Sma: You know mom is pigheaded

Me: Well I don't care because if she continues with her tricks I'm gonna burst and disrespect her I'm telling you

He just sighed and took my hand walked towards the door

The thing is Sma's mother doesn't like me because I'm royalty well I don't care

We got to the house and knocked and his father opened for us

Chief'N: Oh son and our shining Star

He gave us hugs he is just a cool person to be around

We greeted him and he ushered us to the sitting room and we found the whole family

It was Smanga's parents, His two older twin sisters and his younger brother and younger sister

We greeted and sat down next each other and Mrs N was looking at us

Mrs'N:What is she doing here?

She asked with a disgusted face on

Chief: Nomathemba please not today  
okay

She kept quiet looking at me and I looked at her for a long time and I winked at her and she looked like she was about to burst

Sma: Are we maybe expecting any guests?

He asked looking at the 3 chairs on the other side of the table

Mrs'N: Yes we have guests today

Sma: Okay

He continued to chat with his older sisters and I was chatting with the younger ones with them cracking up jokes

Well me and Sma's sister we are just



cool at least they're not like their mom and the younger ones were very close they're just bubbly

The intercom rang and Mrs'N went to attend it and after a few minutes she walked in with a man and with two women

The other one was a girl who looked like she was between my age and she was wearing traditional clothes and I looked at Sma and he was dumbstruck it was he was seeing a goddess I just looked back at the kids and we continued with our jokes

Mrs'N:Everyone this is King and Queen

Vilakazi and their princess they're here to join us for dinner

Greetings we said and Sma couldn't get his eyes off the princess over here

King:Do you perhaps have a free chair we came with someone he is still outside

Mrs'N:Oh yes we do Nkosinathi go fetch another chair for our king here

Nkosinathi is Sma's younger brother

He went to fetch it and came and put it next to the King's seat

The workers set the table and the intercom rang again and Mrs'N went attend it again and came with some

man who was dressed in those seer's clothes he greeted us and when he looked at me he froze

King:Nkosi are you okay?

The king shook him while he was still looking at me and he came to my side and kneeled besides me

Bab'N:My queen

What? Queen what is this guy talking about?

King V:Nkosi are you okay?

He ignored him and continued

Bab'N: You're one strong lady and whatever that's going to happen from

now on just know that everything happens for a reason don't be weak okay

I just nodded and he bowed down and spoke in riddles

Bab'N: My queen

He stood up and went to his seat and sat down then we ate while conversing here and there and this princess was busy stealing glances at Sma and also giving me nasty looks and Sma was stealing glances at her too well I pretended like I didn't see anything

We ate dinner and finished and dessert too and it was so delicious

Now we were just sitting around the table conversing and I was with the young ones

Mrs'N: Smanga why don't you show our princess here around

He smiled and nodded and he got up and took her hand and they walked out

I glanced at Mrs'N and she smirked at me well I just continued with what I was doing until the Chief called my name

Chief: Star

Me:Yebo baba

I said with my head bowed down

Chief: Follow me

He got up as well as me and I followed him and we got to his study and we sat down

Chief: How're you my daughter

Me: I'm good baba and you?

My head was still bowed

Chief: I'm good I'm sure you're wondering what is the Vilakazi's are doing here

Me: It hasn't even crossed my mind baba

Chief: Do you know the task which is passed to my son?

Me:No baba

Cheif: Well tradition is tradition and that princess is Smanga's wife

I quickly raised my head and looked at him

Me:Oh okay I hear you baba

Cheif: But you can still be his second wife if you want to

Me a second wife this guy here must be crazy

Me:Can I at least think about it baba

Cheif: Take your time my daughter but what I know is my son loves you

Me:After today I doubt it baba

Cheif: What do you mean by that

Me: The way he was looking at princess  
it's not the way he looks at me

Cheif: I don't know what you saw but  
my son loves you a lot this is just an  
arranged marriage between two  
families and the lobola has been paid  
already so she's gonna move in with  
Smanga in two days

Me: Okay babe I hear

Cheif: Thank you for understanding my  
daughter

He stood up and gave me a hug and  
we walked to the lounge where everyone  
was seated and I sat in between Nkosi



and Ntombi the young ones

I looked at him and he was looking at her intensely as she was talking

She was indeed beautiful a yellow bone with a weave and brown eyes

Seeing him like this made me happy and I thought to myself that it was time to let him go and not hold him back

I looked at everyone and the two queens and sisters were chatting and laughing and the Chief, king and Bab'N were also conversing and Bab'N looked at me and gave me a smile and I smiled back

◦

◦

It was time to leave now and I was going to my house I miss my kids now

We said our goodbyes and Bab'N came to me and knelt down and held both of my hands and spoke

Bab'N: Be strong my queen and take care of those kids and protect them with everything you have for they are yours and yours only

Cheif: Bab'N are you okay

King: Leave him Ngcobo he is always like this don't worry

Me: Bab'N I'm not a queen and I love my kids so bad that I can't imagine life without them

I said as I knelt in front of him

Bab'N: You're the future queen but you'll understand some day

He kissed my forehead and got up as well as me and we left and got to our car and Sma drove off

I looked at him as he was driving and he looked happy and I couldn't rob him that

Me: Can you drop me at my house

Sma: Okay

He dropped me I found everyone asleep and I went to my room and took off my clothes and slept only with my panties

- 
- 
- 

|| Moon ||

- 
- 
- 

Today is the day I meet the rest of the team as they were busy the whole week preparing for the next mission

which is in the next two months

They were gonna come at my office  
and Jase was also here

Jase:Where are they?

Me:Calm your pussy down they're on  
their way

He threw a cushion at me and we  
laughed then the door opened wide

Me:Dude why don't you know this is  
not your office

He showed me his middle finger and  
Jase laughed at me

He walked in with other five males  
with him and we went to sit down on

a big table in my office as it was big

The Enforcer: Well these are my  
brothers also my team

The Enforcer, The Blamer, The  
Digger, The Iceman and The Sandman

Me: Nice to meet you gentleman

We shook hands

Me: This is my brother Jase and I don't  
know what is he doing here

They just chuckled

The Enforcer: Well in the next two  
months we gonna have a mission  
against the Indians

Me: What for

Iceman: Human trafficking

Sandman: Selling drugs

Me: So you want to bring down their territories?

Digger: Yes because they're destroying our country

Me: How many months are we gonna be there?

Blamer: Three months unless we do a clean and fast job

Me: Okay fair enough for me but don't you guys have families?

Enforcer: They're all married I'm the only bachelor here

Me:Me and you both....Uhm Jase will you be able to run the hospital while I'm away?

Jase:Of course that's what brothers are for

Me:Thanks man.....So anything else I need to know?

Blamer:Yes in this team we work with loyalty

Me:That shouldn't be a problem

Digger:If you have a problem with something you tell us that's how it works

I nodded



Me:How many HQ offices do you have

Iceman: We have offices all over the world but the biggest one is in Madagascar

Me:Okay

We continued with our convo I learnt that Enforcer, Iceman and Digger are more into Architecture business while me and Sandman are doctors and Blamer is a lawyer

Later on they left and I continued with my work and left for the family dinner with Jase

- 

-

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:26] Snr2: Insert 27

- 

- 

- 

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

- 

- 

- 

02:00 am in the middle of the night

Star couldn't sleep ever since she came back from the Ngcobo Chiefdom dinner

She was lying on her back facing the ceiling though it was dark but she always finds comfort in the dark

She had many thoughts crossing her mind now and then

She finally decided to get out of the bed and go downstairs to watch some tv

She switched it on and went through the channels and she found a channel with her favourite movie Underworld: Blood Wars and she sat down

She put both her legs on the couch and hugged her legs while her chin was resting on her knees

Bee couldn't sleep either so she thought a glass of warm milk will do the trick

She went downstairs straight to the fridge and took out the milk and went to the cardboards and took out the glass and poured the milk in the glass and put it in the microwave for two minutes and put back the milk back inside the fridge

She realized that there was some light coming from the lounge and the

microwave stopped and she took her glass and went to the lounge and she found Star staring at the tv without blinking

She stood there looking at her and she could see that something was bothering

Bee:What time did you get here?

She said to Star who couldn't hear her and she shook her roughly

Star:Voetsek man( Piss off)

Bee: Le wena kere o tlile nako mang( You too I asked you came what time?

Star:Surely around 22:00

Bee:I thought you gonna spend the night at Smanga's

Star:Change of plans

Bee:So did the dinner go was monster in-law behaving?

Star glared at Bee

Bee:That bad?

Star:Worst dinner ever

Bee:What do you mean?

Star:Turns out that I was dating soon to be someone's husband

Bee:What?

Star:Apparently Smanga has been arranged a marriage with some

princess from the Vila:- she cut me off

Bee:The Vilakazi Kingdom?

Star:Do you know then?

Bee:What?.... Everyone knows that The Vilakazi Kingdom is the most richest kingdom ever in the whole of Africa

Star:Oh I didn't know

Bee:Are you sure that you stay on Africa?

Star:I grew up in Russia if you have forgotten

Bee:Even the entire world knows that they're the second richest family kingdom on this round thing we call

earth

Star glared at her and looked back at the tv

Star:Well I don't care they could go hang themselves for all I care

Bee:What exactly went down there?

Star:You could've seen how he was looking at her it was like he was seeing a goddess like she was the only girl in the world

Bee:Who Smanga?

Star nodded

Bee:But Smanga loves you I hate to admit it but it's the truth



Star chuckled a bit

Star:I beg to differ after what I saw last night from the very first moment she walked in I swear it was they were the only two people existing in that room

Bee:Fuck

Star:Yeah you could say that again and through out the dinner they were stealing glances at each other and this so called princess giving me nasty looks and top it all monster in-law was enjoying this

Bee:So what are you gonna do with it

Star:Nothing

Bee:Nothing?

Star:Yes what do you want me to do?

Bee:Fight for your man

Star:No never Bee you don't understand okay I love Smanga with everything in me but I can't rob him off his happiness with the princess besides that it was gonna happen either way can you believe that his father said I can be his second wife like me come second best to someone never I'd never even share someone I'd rather be single

Bee:I don't even know what to say

Star:I swear these royal families have

the best drama ever

Bee:Why are you saying that?

She asked out of curiosity

Star:You know there was this family  
seer that came we King Vilakazi

Bee:Ohh?

Star:He said that I should love my  
kids and treasure them like Bee those  
kids upstairs are my world okay they're  
my everything I didn't just pick them  
up on the streets for nothing I love  
them with my body and soul

Bee:I know babe I understand more  
than anyone

Star:But he said something else

Bee:What did he say?

Star:He said I should be strong for  
what is about to come my way

Bee:What?

Star:That's not all after saying that he  
bowed down to me and said I'm his  
queen the future queen

Bee:Yoh

Star:But I'll just brush it off I mean  
I'm no royalty so why should I worry

Bee:Yeah you don't have to worry  
about anything that has anything with  
royalty

Star:I need something to take the stress away

She said standing up going to her room

Bee:Don't cut yourself or even commit suicide

She said that walking behind Star and they got to her room and went to the drawer and took out a bag of weed, razlor and a lighter

She sat down and rolled a blunt with Bee looking at her

Bee:You smoke weed?

Star:Yes only when I'm stressed so that I don't over think

Bee got closer to her and they smoked together until they finished and they went to sleep afterwards

- 
- 
- 

|| Moon ||

- 
- 
- 

What a hectic day, week and surely this will be the most hectic month ever because I'm busy with the force agents who are injured and on the

other side I've been busy with other patients here in the hospital

Saving lives it's not an easy job but I like it but don't worry I've been attending the family lunch and dinner though I get there late sometimes but mom says better late than never so yeah

I've been hanging a lot with The Team and Jase of course he is helping where he can and I've realized that these guys take loyalty very serious I mean they're old for playing and I'm the youngest of them all

I mean a 23 year old teaming up with

27-32 year old men that's big but I appreciate it

I've met their wives and I must say they choose very well

Right now I'm in my office preparing for an operation in 30 minutes when my landline rang

Me:Yes

Tshego: Sir Mr Vilakazi is on the line should I send his call through?

Me:Yes

Tshego: Okay sir

I waited for a few seconds then I heard his deep voice I swear this guy



could make you pee on yourself by just saying your name his voice is very scary

Mr V:Snipper

Me:Mr Vilakazi aka The Enforcer

Mr V:Are you busy

Me:Yeah I'm about to perform an operation in 30 minutes why?

Mr V:More agents are flying this side in about 2 hours we need more attention

Me:Are they badly injured?

Mr V:No not that bad

Me:Okay I'll rush there when I'm done

here

Mr V:See you then

Me:How are the double triplets doing

Mr V:They're doing very well and growing too I miss them so much

Me:You should cut down a little on your job and make time for them

Mr V:My country needs me I'll see them after my missions

Me:They need you too I mean you have the best team that can help you while you're gone even if It's for a week

Mr V:Fine I'll see what I can do

Me: You're their only hope now

Mr V:I said I hear you now stop nagging like a wife

Me:Speaking of that when are you getting married?

Mr V:When I've found the one.....What about you?

Me:I'm still young thank you very much

Mr V:Yeah whatever goodluck on your operation

Me:Well thank you sir

He chuckled and dropped the call and I took my doctors coat and went out

to the theatre room

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

°Sorry for the late delivery my bunnies

[ 06/07, 18:26] Snr2: Insert 28

- 
- 
-

||Star||

- o

- o

- o

2 months later

- o

- o

- o

It's been two months since I broke up with Smanga his father called me for a meeting with his wife and his son and asked me about my decision regarding the second wife thing

When I told them that I won't be part

of it the Chief was disappointed but he understood and the mother was so happy that she couldn't hide it as for Smanga he was hurt and disappointed at the same time I mean I don't and I will never share

Two days after that dinner was held 2 months ago he started calling me even now he still calls and I keep ignoring him but he doesn't give up

Today I wanted to go and fetch few of my clothes I left there when I was sleeping over I just hope that I won't shit on anyone as much as no one will shit on me because if they do I'll forget that they're royalties and all

hell will break lose I'm telling you  
I've just got out of the shower and I  
walked to my closet looking for  
something to wear

I just take out my warm black  
sweatpants and it's top as it shows  
that it's a bit cold with some cloudy  
weather

Thank God schools have been closed or  
else my kids will be freezing to death  
Speaking of them they're growing so  
much and Bambi is 9 months now and  
he is growing so much with the help  
of Ma she's such a blessings to us I'm  
truly keeping her but she is not our

maid she just help us with the kids  
the rest is me and Bee

I just tied my dreads into a clean  
nicely done bun and I put my beanie  
on my head then wear my black and  
white Stan Smith size 3 shoes and I  
took my phone and put it on pockets  
together with my hands and walked  
downstairs to join the family for lunch

I greeted everyone and sat down with  
Bambi in my hands while waiting for  
Bee to finish with breakfast

We were just having a great breakfast  
listening to Bambi with his baby talk  
with his siblings and laughing too and



I looked at them one by one and I realize how much am I lucky to have a family like this and how I miss my late parents

I quickly snapped out of my thoughts at that moment my phone rang it was my dad(uncle) and a smile crept on my face

Me:Taima( Dad)

Dad: Voetsek( Piss off)

Me:Still early for insults you know

I rolled my eyes

Dad:Well I don't care

Me:Okay what's wrong with you this is

not my father talking what have you done to me

Dad: Since when do you settle for less Naledi huh?

Naledi?..... Damn something is wrong here is either he is angry or disappointed

Naledi is Star but it's translated to Setswana

Me: Settle for less me?..... You taught me better than to become second best

Dad: Or at least that's what I thought Naledi

Me: Daddy what's going on with you?

Dad:What is it that I hear that thing  
son of a chief is getting married and  
that you'll be the second wife Naledi  
huh tell me

I should've known but what does he  
mean that I'm the second wife

Me: Yes Smanga is getting married  
next month daddy

Dad:To whom?

Me:To the Vilakazi princess

Dad:And the second:- I cut him off

Me:As I said you taught me better to  
settle for being second best and I  
didn't agree to be anyones second wife  
daddy

I heard him sigh

Dad:Okay I hear you dimples

Back to dimples?..... Yes

Me:Don't worry daddy now I'm focusing on my career and my family

He chuckled

Dad:Your family huh?..... You speak like a married women

I laughed at him and Bee came with breakfast and I put Bambi in his baby seat

Me:Well I am married to my family of course

Dad:You sure are

Me:Yes um daddy

Dad:Yes dimples

Me:About that CEO position we talked about two months ago

Dad:I almost forgot that person resigned yesterday with immediate effect so I'm gonna need you to take over from next week

Me:I'll be glad to I've been wanting something to put my qualifications to use on

Dad: Go and make me proud dimples

Me:You know I don't disappointe daddy

Dad:Of course my dimples..... where's

everyone?

Me: Here they are we are having breakfast

Dad: Put me on loud speaker

I did and talked to everyone including Ma yep he knows about her

They talked for an hour and I was already done with breakfast

- 
- 
- 

Right now I'm in my car driving to Smanga's when my phone rang it was him and I answer because it was

connected to the Bluetooth

Me:Keng( What)

Sma:Why don't you answer your phone properly?

Me:So you called just to tell me gore ke arabe phone yaka jaang ska go mbora wena go early tuu(How should I answer my phone?..... Don't bore me it's still early please)

I heard him sigh he knows when I speak my home language or tsotsi taal I'm very pissed and you don't want to piss me off more

Sma:I need to talk to you

Me:I'm coming there now

Sma:Really?

Me:No now open the damn gate

I dropped the call and waited for the gate to be opened and I drove in and parked and got out and I put my hands inside my pockets and walked towards the door and I rang a bell

Voice: Coming

I rolled my eyes cause i know who it was the princess her self and an idea popped in my head

I rang the bell as many times I can because she was taking her time

Voice:I said I'm coming jeez



The door opened and she looked at me with disgust on her face and I was standing there with hands in my pockets

Me:Eh joe tloga mo tseleng yame gaka tlela starring competition yago ya metshameko(Dude get out of my way I didn't come here for your stupid starring competition)

Her:What?

Me:Exactly that now may I enter your Highness?

Her:What do you want?

Me:Didn't your husband tell you I'm coming here?.....Heee he doesn't even

discuss things with you as his wife  
already shame I'm gonna enjoy this  
I said the last part clapping hands  
drama queen mode was on

Sma:No need to be rude you know

Me:Oh I'm sorry my prince now can I  
enter the palace?

I laughed at myself and she moved  
away from the door and I got inside  
and she closed the door and went to  
stand next to her husband

Me:Relax princess I'm not here for your  
man

Her:Then what are you here for

Me:He called me

Her:But you said you're not here for him

Me:I said he called me

They looked at me like I was crazy and I laughed at myself how stupid I am

Me:Slow down princess I'm here for my clothes it's a pity you're skinny I would've left them here for you but unfortunately they won't fit

She seemed offended by what I said but I don't care

Her:Who said I want your clothes I got plenty of them upstairs

Me:I didn't say you want them  
princess

I laughed at myself again

Me:Wena ( You) Smanga we'll talk when  
I'm done with my clothes

Then I turned to look at the princess

Me:I want you to look at me when I  
walk up the stairs and see what are  
they talking about when they say  
African women okay

I fixed myself first and my hands  
were back to the pockets

I walked to the stairs slowly holding  
my laugh when I turned to look at  
them they were looking I laughed hard

at them and went to the main  
bedroom and took my overnight bag  
and packed my clothes slowly and  
Smanga got in

Sma:Star

Me:Yes

Sma:I'm sorry

Me:For?

Sma:For breaking your heart

Me:Who said you broke my heart?

I was busy packing slowly

Sma:What do you mean?

I stopped and looked at him

Me:Smanga my heart is too frozen to

broken okay I loved you and I still do  
but you managed to hurt me not  
break me I'm too frozen

Sma:If you love me then be my  
second wife

Me:I don't settle for less or second  
best hell I don't even share so no

Sma:But we love each other

Me:Yes we love each other but we're  
not in love with each other you're in  
love with your wife

Sma:No I'm not

Me:You fell in love with her the very  
first time you saw her back at the  
chiefdom when she stepped in the

room you literally lost focus and forgot about me tell me I'm lying that when we came back from the dinner you weren't thinking about her

He kept quiet then she came into the room

Her:What's going on here Smanga

Sma:Nothing Ntombikayise we're just talking

I finished packing and took my bag and got out

I was approaching the stairs when Smanga came running and held my hand

Sma:Please don't leave me

Me:I have to just let go of me

Princess came running and separated  
our hands and pushed me

Her:I've had enough with you

I rolled the stairs multiple times that's  
when my vision became blurry

Voice: STAR!!

That's what I heard lastly when I  
passed out immediately

- 
- 
- 

The grey family was gathering  
together for the family dinner when



suddenly Moon felt some pain piercing his heart and he screamed our loud causing everyone to look at him then his mom rushed to him

Her:What's wrong my boy?

Moon:Heart,pain make it stop

Everyone was panicking and his twin joined him too screaming heart,pain make it stop and now everyone was on their feet not knowing what to do

What surprised them is that Kgotatso also screamed saying pain

Then they passed out all three of them

Mr Grey:Let's take them to the

hospital

Mrs Grey: No don't they'll be fine take them to the same room

Mr Grey: Why what's wrong

Mrs Grey was thinking very hard then her eyes popped out quickly and she put hands on her head

Mrs Grey: No it can't be could it be she's alive?

Mr Grey: My forever what are you on about

Mrs Grey: She's alive my always our princess is alive

Mr Grey: What?

Mrs Grey: You remember when any of the last K squad is hurt they'll feel the pain all four of them?

Mr Grey: Yes

Mrs Grey: Kgato and Kabo are here which means they're twins sister is alive and in pain so they can feel it too but what surprises me is why is Kgotatso in pain too

Mr Grey: We'll talk about that when they're awake let's take them inside son

He said to Kgothalo who was sad to see his brothers like that

o

- 

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share.

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:26] Snr2: Insert 29

- 

- 

- 

- Something short for the night-

- 

- 

-

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

- o
- o
- o

Everything was happening in slow motion

Smanga put hands on his head watching Star rolling down on each and every stair and he screamed her name and ran down to her and checked her pulse and it was there just that she only passed out but then he realised that there was blood in between her legs that's when he started to panic

Ntombi was just standing there looking at Smanga while he was busy with Star and the more Smanga was panicking because of Star the more the rage of anger she had was increasing

Sma:Ntombi bring me my car keys now

She just looked at him and clicked her tongue and went to the kitchen and Smanga rushed upstairs and grabbed the car keys and when he went downstairs only to find Ntombi strangling the now passed out Star

Sma: What the hell are doing Ntombi

are you crazy

He said that removing her from Star

Ntombi: I want her to die

Smanga didn't pay much attention to what he said though he heard her

He rushed to his already parked car with Star in his arms in a bridal style and he put her gently at the back of the car and closed the door and went to his side and got inside closed the door and started the ignition and drove out of the house more like driving like a mad man you'd swear that he was on the Fast and The Furious he arrived at the hospital and

took her and rushed to the entrance

Sma:Help anyone help

The nurses came with a stretcher and he put her and they wheeled her to a ward and he went to fill in some forms and took out a phone in order to call Bee and he did a breathing exercise first because knowing Bee she will scream at him as she doesn't like him and he dialed her numbers and she answered after a few seconds

Bee:Yes

Sma:Hi Bee it's Smanga

Bee:O batlang? (What do you want?)

Shit he said to himself



Sma:Uhm I don't know how to say this but Star has just been admitted

Bee:Oh okay.....Wait what?

Sma: Star haa just been admitted

She kept quiet for a long time with Smanga hoping she doesn't insult him or even shout at him then she spoke again

Bee:Where and What happened?

Sma: She rolled down the stairs at my crib and she is admitted at \*\*\*\*\* hospital

She dropped the call then he sighed in relief that he didn't receive any insults or shouts

- 
- 
- 

\*\*\*Meanwhile at Star's house\*\*\*

Bee tried by all means to remain calm for the sake of the kids and she managed

Bee:Ma I need to talk to you in private

They were at the garden

Ma:Ok baby let's go inside

She gave Bambi to Boikgethelo and the went inside

The moment they got inside Bee screamed like she was attacked

startling Ma Bontle

Ma:What's baby?

Bee:Star has just been admitted to the hospital right now

Ma:What what happened

Bee:Apparently that boy she used to date says she rolled down the stairs

Ma:Well you should go and check up on her now

Bee:What will I tell the kids Ma?

Ma:We'll make a plan when you come back now go

Bee took her car keys and told the kids that she is needed at work( Her

company) and it was a lie she didn't want them to be worried about their mother she kissed their cheeks and went to her car

The moment she got out of the yard she drove very fast and arrived in 10 minutes and went inside she found Smanga sitting on the hospital chairs with his head between his knees

Bee:Any news on Star?

Smanga raised his head and shook it indicating no

Bee:What exactly happened?

Smanga narrated whole story to Bee and now she was super angry

Bee: So that princess whore pushed my sister down the stairs and tried to no wiat she actually struggled her the nerve she got

She said that pacing

Sma: Please don't insult my wife calling her a whore

She stopped pacing and looked at Sma with an angry face

Bee: Your wife is a whore there I said it what you gonna do huh?

Sma: I'm warning you Bee

Bee: Voetsek you're even defending her guess what she's a whore

Smanga raised his hand attempting to slap Bee who wasn't even scared

Bee: I dare you lay your hand on my face I'd forget that you're a prince and fuck you up

Sma: I said I'm:-

Bee: You're warning me for what exactly huh you think I'm scared of you cheese boy nxa

She gave him a death stare then a doctor came

Doc: Miss Luther

Bee jumped along with Sma and Bee stopped him

Bee: Oya kae wenah? (Where are you going?)

Sma: I also want to know how is Star

Bee: Voetsek man Smanga she is lying on that bed because of you had you not let that crazy wife of yours touch her she'd be home right now with her children so don't make more angry

Smanga just left her there and went to the doctor with Bee following him and they got to the doctor

Bee: How is she doctor?

Doc: She hit her head hard where ever she fell causing her to have some eye sight problem so she'll need glasses so

she can see properly

Bee:Okay that's a relief

Sma: So what about that blood  
between her legs?

Bee:What blood?

Smanga just ignored her and he looked  
at the doctor waiting for an answer

Doc:I'm sorry but she lost her two  
months baby

Sma & Bee:WHAT!?

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy



- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:27] Snr2: Insert 30

o

o

o

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

o

o

o

Bee:What did you say doc

Doc:I'm sorry but she lost the baby

Bee sat down slowly as tears gushed

down her cheeks and Smanga couldn't believe that he has lost his first child with the person he loves

Sma:How is she Doc

Doc:Well we managed to clean her womb so she's okay just resting and we'll discharge her tomorrow

Bee:Can I see her doc?

Doc:Okay follow me

Bee stood up with Smanga and then she looked at him

Bee:O nagana oya kae?( Where do you think you're going)

Sma:I'm going to see Star

Bee:Haven't you hurt her enough huh?

Sma:Please Bee now is not the right time

Bee:Not the right time for what?

Sma:For your insults please

Bee:Voetsek Smanga otle o leka go tsena ka daar you'll know me (If try to enter in that room you'll know me better)

Sma:I want to see Star!

Bee:Voetsek Smanga why do you go entertain that whore of your wife as always and leave my sister alone

Sma:Stop insulting my wife Bee you're

doing it again

Bee:Kare Mosadi wago ke sfebe wa utlwa (I said your wife is a whore you hear me)

Smanga grabbed her by her clothes then doctor rushed to them wanting to stop them but Bee quickly stopped him

Bee:No doc let him manhandle me so that the world could know that a prince goes around beating women

Sma:You will not call my wife a whore in my presence while you're the only whore here

Bee:Oreng? (What did you say) Sfebe

ke mmago yezwa( A whore is your mother

Our of nowhere she slapped Smanga while he was still holding her then she punched him ion his stomach and he let go to touch his stomach giving Bee access to kick him on his face and she left him there while the other nurses attended her

They just got inside Star's ward room and she was awake

Doc:Oh you're awake

Star:Why am I still here doc?

Doc:Just to make everything sure you'll be discharged tomorrow Miss

Star: What's wrong with me

Doc: Well you developed some eyesight problem when you hit your head hard wherever you fell so you are going to need glasses and we managed to clean your womb

She looked at the doctor and Bee who had her head down as she was crying

Star: Clean my womb for what? Bee why are you crying?

Doc: Uhm I'm sorry Miss you had a miscarriage

When he said that Bee let out a sob as for Star she was hurt but she couldn't cry

Star:How far was I?

Doc:Two months

She nodded

Star:I want to go home today doc I  
want my kids

Doc:Miss you'll be dis:- She cut him off

Star:Please doc or you want me to  
discharge myself?

Doc:I'll fix your discharge papers for  
you

He then left the room and she turned  
to look at Bee who was crying silently

Star:Come here

She said to Bee as she made space

for her on the bed and she went and climbed on the bed

Star hugged her and she cried when Star was busy comforting her

Bee: I should be the one comforting her

She said after her crying session

Star: I know hey

Bee: Why aren't you crying I mean you lost a child

Star: I don't know how to cry Bee it's like I don't have tears believe me I want cry but I don't have any tears in me



Bee:I'm sorry I wasn't there to protect you

Star:I prefer you protect my kids while I'm not there

Bee:You love those kids way too much than me I'm even jealous

They laughed

Star:You're seriously competing with my kids now huh?

Bee:No I'm in no competition with them but I understand why you love them so much just like I love them

Star:Those are my everything lover you know that

Bee:Yes I know and I'm sure they were gonna be happy to know that they have another Bambi on the way

They laughed

Star:Oh I miss them so much with Ma

Bee:What about me?

Star:But you're here Bee

Bee:So you don't miss me?

She was sulking

Star:Of course I miss you even though you're here

They laughed

Voice: Star

They looked at the door only to find

Smanga standing at the door

Bee: Didn't I say you mustn't come here wena

Sma: Please Bee I didn't come here to fight

Star: Leave him Bee

Bee gave him a death stare

Sma: I'm sorry Star

Star: You know what I've already forgiven you but you must tell that wife if yours that if she doesn't have a death wish she mustn't touch my kids

Sma: What?

Star:I know that she's planning something against me tell her that she must come for me not my kids

Sma:She will not do anything to you or your kids

Star chuckled

Star:I see that clearly you don't know what you're married of to.....What happen to your face?

Smanga looked at Bee then back at Star

Then out of nowhere Star bursted out laughing hard

Star: So Bee ogo bontshitse masepa huh( So Bee showed you flames

huh) Omo etsitseng? (What did you do to her)

Smanga kept quiet then Bee spoke

Bee:He wanted to manhandle me since I was calling his wife a low and he was defending her

Star:Well done sister you did good

She said that climbing off the bed going to the bathroom to bath and Bee fixed her bad and her clothes and Smanga left

- 
- 
-

\*\*\*Meanwhile at the Grey Household\*\*\*

Moon,his twin and their brother woke up panting and they were given water

Moon:What happened?

Mrs'G:You guys passed out how are you feeling now

Kgato:Well my heart is heavy

Moon: Mine too

Kgotatso: Also mine

Mrs'G:You see I told you my forever she's alive

Moon:Alive?..... Who?

Mr'G:She says your twin sister is alive

Kgato:Why?

Mrs'G:Because you guys were feeling her pain it's a twin thing

They looked at each other

Mrs'G:I remember when Koketso was shot and obviously he was in pain so all of them were in pain and when

Kgotatso was shot 3 years ago

Kgothalo was also in pain

Moon:I remember I was in pain and I passed out 3 years ago

Mrs'G:That's surprising because only Kgothalo was supposed to feel that pain not you but I guess we'll find answers soon

They nodded

Kgothalo: So what are we gonna do about little sister?

Mr'G:I'll try to look for her

Mrs'G:She'll find her way here

They nodded

Moon:I'm hungry

They looked at him and laughed very hard

◦

◦

◦

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment & Share



- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:27] Snr2: Insert 31

- 
- 
- 

**\*\*\*At Smanga's House\*\*\***

- 
- 
- 

After Smanga left the hospital he came straight home and took Star's car to her place and called an uber to come and fetch him and it dropped him at his house

When he got to his house he found  
Ntombi drinking wine watching tv

He stood there and watched her busy  
drinking wine like water

Ntombi felt someone's presence and  
looked around and she found Smanga  
starring at her and she smiled and got  
up

Ntombi: Oh you're back

Smanga just looked at him with no  
emotions

Ntombi: Should I fix you something to  
eat

Sma: Do you have any idea what you've  
done?

Ntombi: Sorry?

Sma: Don't say sorry you killed my child

Ntombi: What child?

Sma: Star lost her child because you pushed her and she fell

Ntombi: Oh that well it serves her right

Sma: What?

He couldn't believe what he was hearing

Ntombi: That girl wants you to go back to her because she knows you love her and she'd do anything to have

you back

Sma:Are you saying she planned this?

Ntombi: Your words not mine

She walked to the kitchen and

Smanga followed her

Sma:What could Star loose if she  
doesn't get me like you say she wants  
me

Ntombi: Money and to be crowned as  
your queen when you step in as the  
Chief

Sma:This all sounds like you

Ntombi: My family got money like  
dust

Sma:Your family has money not you  
and Star will be making her own  
money soon while you'll be sitting here  
drinking wine like water

Ntombi: That can only mean she's  
after the queen tittle

Sma: If she was after the queen tittle  
she would've killed you by now

Ntombi: Well I'm not scared of her

Sma:That's why you strangled her the  
time she was unconscious

Ntombi: Yes I wanted her to die

Sma:Stay away from Star

All this time they were yelling

Ntombi: That girl wants to ruin my marriage and I'm not done with her this is only the begging

Sma: Don't start something you won't finish with Star

Ntombi: I told you I'm not scared of her

Sma: Don't say I didn't warn you but you should stay away from Star or anyone around her

Then he took his car keys and went to his room and left Ntombi there

Ntombi: That girl will know me I've worked hard for this marriage to happen I'm not gonna let her ruin it

like this

She said that walking to the sitting room and sat down and filled her glass with wine busy thinking of ways to deal with Star then an idea clicked her mind and she smiled

Ntombi: I'm coming for you shining star and I'm gonna hit you where it hurts

And she did her evil laugh

- 
- 
- 

\*\*\*At Star's house\*\*\*

- 
- 
- 

It's been three days now since Star was discharged and she has made peace with the fact that she has lost her first fruit of her womb but nevertheless she remembered that she had other kids so she pulled herself together and she was the Star everyone knew

She has told the kids what happened and her dad too but she lied and said she fell at the mall and they believed her and her dad wanted to come but



she refused and well he gave up

So today is the day she starts working at her father's biggest company as her dad promised her

She woke up and bathed and when she finished she lotioned and dried her hair and went to the walk in closet

She opted for a black long-sleeved top and white formal pants that had a belt on the waist and her black matte stilettos and she put her dark blue matte lipstick and let her dreads loose they were so long they even touched her ass and she had black matte nails

The time was 06:10 and she's supposed

to be at work by 07:00

She went downstairs made a quick breakfast for everyone and she took an apple for herself and the kids kissed her cheeks and she kissed Bee and Ma on the cheeks with Bambi too

She took her Audi RS5 coupe spider keys and drove to work

She arrived at 06:45 and parked her car and took her handbag with her work bag and walked to the entrance

The minute she entered she saw people were busy chatting some laughing you'd swear this was a classroom because they were making

so much noise

She walked to the receptionist and found the most cutest lady ever who smiled at her showing her perfect white teeth and Star smiled too

Rec: Good morning miss I can I assist you today?

Star: I'm here to see Mr Khumalo the former CEO

Rec: Oh my name is Kamogelo and I'm the receptionist you must be the new CEO right?

Star: Yes I am

She said smiling

Rec:Well let me call Mr Khumalo and inform him that you're here

Star:Thank you fill just wait here

Kamogelo did her things

Rec:He said he's still clearing the office he'll meet you here

Star nodded and they kept quiet as Kamogelo was busy with some things

Rec:Can I get you something to drink Miss.....?

Star:Miss Luther and no I'm fine thanks

Rec:Okay miss

Star took out her phone and texted

with Bee asking about the kids

Voice: KAMOGELO! KAMOGELO  
WHERE'S MY TEA

Star looked at Kamogelo and she was shaking with fear and she looked where the voice was coming from then she saw a tall lady with a pencil skirt and a blouse with heels she looked like she was in her late 30's

Kamogelo (Kamo): Uhhhm I'll bring your tea uhh now now ma'am

Voice: MAKE IT SNAPPY YOU  
USELESS THING

The staff members laughed at Kamo and she crying silently

Star walked to Kamogelo

Star:Who is that?

Kamo:That's Mrs Khumalo the HR  
Manager

Star:And why is she treating you like  
trash

Kamo:Because she's the bosses wife  
and she say she's the first lady so  
everything she says goes

Star:Does she treats everyone like this?

Kamo:No only me because the boss  
always smiles with me but not with  
the other staff members so she says  
I'm having an affair with the boss I  
mean the guy is in his late 50's and

I'm 21 years old so he's basically my father

Star was about to say something when Mrs Khumalo came making noise screaming Kamo's name and tea

She found Kamo with Star

Mrs'K:And then why are chatting while I said I want my tea and who is this thing

She said looking at Star with a disgusting face

Kamo: Uhm I'll go do your tea ma'am

Star:Kamogelo you're not going anywhere surely Mrs Dragon Flame can make tea for herself

Kamo was shocked because nonke has ever talked to Mrs K like that

Mrs'K:What you say you rubbish?

Star:I said go do yourself tea and leave Kamogelo with her work which is being a receptionist and rubbish is that thing between your legs

Everyone who was around gasped even Kamo

Mrs K raised her hand attempting to slap Star who wasn't even scared

Star:I dare you lay that thing which looks like a man's hand on my face and you'll be packing your things by the end of the day



Mrs'K: Who do you think are?

Voice: Miss Luther sorry for keeping you waiting and I see you have met my wife

A deep voice said and he rolled his eyes when he saw his wife

Mrs'K: Honey who's this?

Mr'K: Your new CEO

He said with a bored tone

Mr'K: Now Miss Luther let me show you your office

Mrs'K: This little girl is the new CEO?

Mr'K: Yes you got a problem with it?

Mrs'K: No not at all

Mr'K: Good now Miss Luther shall we?

Star:Right behind you sir.

Mr'K walked and Star got close to Mrs'K with a serious look on her face and looked at her for a long time and she smirked at her

Star:I'm gonna make your life a living hell just like you did to Kamogelo

The she walked away swaying her booty that was grabbing attention of the staff members and she didn't care

- 
- 
-

- Hope you enjoy
- Like,comment & Share
- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:27] Snr2: Insert 32

- o
- o
- o

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

- o
- o
- o

Star followed Mr'K to the office and when they got there he opened the

door for her

Mr'K: Miss Luther welcome to your  
paradise

Star:Well this is very beautiful I love  
everything about it

The office was spacious and it was  
only black and white no other colours  
it also had a bathroom, a very big  
round table with it's chairs and also a  
black L- couch

She took out her family pictures and  
put them on her desk and decided to  
go downstairs

Star:Kamogelo you seem uneasy what's  
going on?

Kamo: Mrs'K said I should bring her coffee and now there are people at the coffee machine and they've been there for the longest time

Star: It's not tea time or even lunch but people are busy drinking tea during duty time

Kamo: That's how things are around this company ma'am

Star: Well not for long this has to stop

Mrs'K: Kamogelo didn't I say you should bring my coffee?

Star: Don't you have hands or better yet ask people who're hired for that job. Kamogelo is a receptionist not a

tea lady I hope I made everything clear

Mrs'K: I wasn't talking to you

Star got close to her until they were a inches away and she looked straight into her eyes

Star:I said Kamogelo won't do any tea for you or anyone here and you better be on your best behavior or else you can kiss your job goodbye. Kamogelo please let everyone know that there's a meeting in the next 20 minutes

She said that still looking at her straight in the eyes

Kamo:Okay ma'am

Star: Thank you

She then walked away going to her office

20 minutes has passed and Kamogelo just informed her that everyone is in the boardroom so she fixed herself and walked to the boardroom where everyone was gathered

and everyone didn't even realize that she was in the same room with them

Star: Good morning everyone

No one said anything because they were minding their own business

There was something on the table and it was a hard metal so she took it and

put it down again but hard enough so that she could have everyone's attention then the room kept quiet

Star: You guys behave like a bunch of school children

Some girl spoke with an attitude

Girl 1: And who the hell are you

Star: If you weren't so forward I would've told you anyway since you all know that Mr Khumalo has stepped down as the CEO of this company I'll be taking over from today

Girl 2: Aren't you young?

Star: Who said you can talk and how is that any of your business?



No one said anything

Girl 1: Why did you call us here?

Star: Wena wa phapha neh (You're so forward) Everyone is so quite mare no miss-tsibilinki ene o rasi se (but no miss know-it-all is making noise

Some people wanted to laugh but they could see that she was angry so they contained themselves

Stat: Now I called you all here to let you know that we are all going to work our asses off to make this company big and respected again even if it means working till midnight we'll do it. We are going to sign in clients

and not just any clients big one's  
Kamogelo I need to look for someone  
who can fill up the receptionist  
position for you you're going to my PA  
and I want a report about everything  
that has been going on for the past  
three years and I want it before the  
end of the day are we clear

Everyone: Yes

Star: Good now go back to do what  
you're paid to do

Everyone went out and Star followed  
after

She got to her office and she opened  
the desk drawers and found a file

which she opened and went through it  
She saw that there was money that has  
been going out of the trust fund that  
was made for workers to be paid if  
the company faces some bankruptcy  
and she made a mental note that she  
will find out about this at home

Hours passed by and now it was lunch  
time so Star decided to grab some  
lunch at Nando's

She took her car keys and got out  
and walked away after locking her  
office

Star: Kamogelo I'm out for lunch I'll be  
back after an hour

Kamo: Okay ma'am

She walked to her car, got in and drove off listening to music

She got to Nando's and went to a spare table sat down

A waitress came to take her order and left her busy with her phone

- 
- 
- 

Mr Grey called his sons as he wanted to have a boys day with them

Mr'G: So where should we go

Moon: Nando's I've been craving their

chicken for so long

Kgato: Yeah let's all go to Nando's

Kgothalo: No I say we go to ocean basket

Kgotatso: Yeah let's go

Mr'G: Not so fast I get to make the final say because I called you here

Koketso: What about our say? We want to go to Mc Donald's

His siblings agreed with him

Mr'G: I say Nando's and that's final

Moon and his twin high-fived each other

And they left and arrived at Nando's

and went to their reserved tables and placed their orders and started chatting and cracking up jokes

Their food came and they started eating

Star was now finished so she stood up and took out the cash she came here with and paid then she dropped her phone and cursed causing Koketso to hear her and he looked up and found someone who looked her mother

Koketso: Dad does mom have a twin?

Mr'G: No why?

Koketso: Look there they all turned to look at Star who was focused on her

phone and they stared at her

Mr'G: No it can't be can it be her.

Moon:Her who?

Mr'G: Your twin sister with you and Kgato

Star walked to the counter and placed an order that she'll fetch after her working hours and when turned she found a bunch of males who look like each other looking at her and she frowned

Mr Grey stood up still looking at her

Mr'G: Naledi

He said with a soft voice and he was

now close to her but she moved back

Star:Who are you?

Mr'G: I'm your father

Star:No my father is dead he was killed in front of me

Mr'G: That was not your father trust me those people you called them parents stole you from us

Star:No I don't have parents leave me alone

The brothers got close to them and she looked at them one by one then her eyes landed on Moon and Kgatoentle that's when she realized that they had the same features as



her, the grey eyes nicely shaped noses  
and also brackets

She looked at Mr Grey and he had  
grey eyes and also his nose looked like  
hers

Star: How do I know that you are  
telling the truth?

Mr'G: Who raised you since you said  
your parents were killed in front of  
you?

Star: My uncle but I call him dad

Mr'G: Where does he stay?

Star: Russian

Mr'G: Call her and ask him about your

parents but don't be angry with him it was not his fault besides he raised you to be this beautiful young lady

Star took out her phone from her pocket and dialed his uncle's numbers and he answered on the third ring

Dad:Dimples

Star:Daddy

Dad: How're you my shining star?

Star:I'm good and you

Dad:I'm good so tell me what's wrong?

Star:What's wrong with who?

Dad:You want me to fly. down there now?

Star:No you don't have to I called to ask you about my parents

He kept quiet for a while before he spoke again

Dad:Why are asking?

Star:Were they my real parents

Dad:I'm sorry dimples but no they weren't and I was supposed to find your family the real one first before you could ask questions like this

Star:Well it seems like they found me because I'm with them now as they say

Dad:Is there someone who is an older guy there?

Star:Yes why

Dad:Look at him and tell me if he has a scar on his chin

Star looked Mr Grey and found a scar

Star:Yes he has it

Dad: Well that's your father I'm afraid dimples

Star:But how.I've been living a lie all this time

Dad:It's called fate dimples it was meant to happen I always tell you that

Star: I hear you and thanks for your honesty daddy

Dad:I love you dimples

Star: I love you too daddy

They dropped the call and they were looking at Star

Star:Stop starrng at me like I stole your kidneys

They laughed

Mr'G: Just that you're a duplicate of my wife your mother

Star:Where's she?

Mr'G: She's at home

Star:Okay and I guess you guys are my brothers

They nodded

Mr'G: I've been longing for a girl and now I have found her

Star laughed and she hugged her father and he picked her up because she was short and she wrapped her legs around his waist and they hugged tightly for the longest time and they heard sounds of cameras only to find the brothers taking pictures of them and they let go and Star hugged all of them and she ended up joining them as she had 30 minutes left before going back to work

- 
-

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:27] Snr2: Insert 33

- 

- 

- 

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

- 

- 

- 

They spent their day eating lunch and

conversing with lots of laughter

Star even informed Kamo that she'll be gone for another hour even though she was a little bit uncomfortable with speaking about her lives to people she just met but they understood

After an hour she returned to work as promised

She just got in her office when Mrs'K barged in

Mrs'K: Where have you been?

Star: Since when do I report to you?

Mrs'K: That's not what I asked you

Star: Do I look like I care about what



you asked you know what close the door behind you I got lots of work to do

Mrs'K: You got lots of work to do when it suits you you little thing

Star:Okay that's it I've had enough ke masepa a gago entlek o nagana ke Kamogelo neh o mmitsang selonyana ere kego bolelle ousi gake playground ya gago wa nkutlwa I'll make your miserable life more miserable try me (I've enough with your shit actually you think I'm Kamogelo whom you can call a thing well I got news for you sister I'm not your playground) now get the hell out of my office

Mrs'K looked at Star as she sat down and put on her specs and focused on the laptop and she clicked her tongue and slammed the door on her way out

After working for 2 long hours she got up and walked to the boardroom as she called another meeting with the staff

She got in and everyone went mute she greeted and only few greeted back

Star:Well I won't keep you waiting I'll get straight to the point

Okay I looked at the report of the last 3 years and I'm not impressed with everyone's work which means that

from Thursday we're working our butts off

They gave her a questioning look

Star: Don't look at me like that you guys have been slacking all these years if it wasn't for the trust fund which somehow there's been some money going out (she this looking at Mrs'K) you could've all been broke but thanks to it you still receive your salary

Now I realised that we only have 3 clients and they're not big and they are very unhappy with your services and the only thing that is keeping

them here is because of the buildings which is handled by us and their contract ends in 3 months time so we have to get new and big clients

So tomorrow I'm meeting with the marketing team and others should do what they are hired to do. Meeting dismissed

Everyone got out to pack preparing to leave home as it was knock off time

Star just packed her car and she got out taking her bags and locked the car

Star: I'm home

She said as she walked inside the kitchen

Bee:Kitchen

She walked to the kitchen and found everyone and she kissed their cheeks and she took Bambi from Ma and kissed him all over her face and he was laughing

Star:For someone who is 8 months old you surely look like a one year old

Bee:He's growing up each day

Star:That's because of Ma she's feeding him too much

Ma:He's a kid I'm supposed to feed him or else he'll have malnutrition now give him to me I need to bath him

Star:No don't worry Ma I'll do it wena

just relax

Ma:Okay

She left and went to shower with Bambi and they went downstairs when they finished and the kids were preparing the table

Everyone sat down and dished for themselves and Star fed Bambi his food but her mind was far away and Boitumelo saw it so she decided to ask her on purpose

Mini: Mommy

Star:Yes baby

Mini:What's wrong

Star:Nothing baby I'm okay

Mini:You finally met them?

Star quickly looked at her shocked but she remembered that her and Boitumelo have the same gift of seeing things before they can even happen and she rolled her eyes at Boitumelo

Star:Sometimes I forget that you see things before they happen

Everyone was now looking at them wondering what's going on

Star:Okay today I went to Nando's for some lunch when I met a bunch of lookalike males who claim and happen

to be my father and siblings

Ma:Aren't your parents dead

Star: Apparently those ones stole me when I was a few days old so is my other twin

Bee:So when are we meeting them?

Star:Tomorrow at 7 there's dinner we are going to join them as they asked

Everyone nodded and finished their food

Star:Boitumelo you and your brothers wash those dishes

They looked at her with eyes popped out



Star:I won't be repeating myself I hope

They sulked going to the kitchen

Ma:You're overworking the kids Ketso

Star:No Ma they need to do house chores like everyone here so that they won't be lazy

Ma chuckled and she bid every goodnight and went to sleep followed by the kids minutes later then Star slept with baby and Bee went to sleep too

She was on her way to work with music blasting in her car as she parked it and went to the building and when she entered she found everyone

working and she semi smiled to her self as she walked to the receptionist desk and found Kamogelo working as always

Star:Extra yellow bone

Kamo giggled

Kamo:It's called albinism madam

Star:To me albinism sounds like an insult

Kamo:Yeah whatever dimples

Star:Do you have to remind me everyday that I have dimples?

Kamo: Yes because you remind me that I'm an extra yellow bone as you

say

Star:But it's the truth

Kamo: I'm being honest too

They laughed

Kamogelo has albinism but she had beautiful thick and smooth skin you wouldn't even realize that she is an albino to top it all she has green-grey eyes and black long natural hair

Mrs'K: This is nice we're busy working our butts off when the two princesses are laughing

They stopped laughing and looked at her with bored faces

Star:How's the search for a new receptionist position coming?

Kamo:I got tons of CV's they're waiting for you to interview them

Star:No you handle that you're a receptionist so you know the qualifications don't disappoint me

Kamo:I won't dimples

They smiled at each other

Mrs'K: Dimples

They just ignored her like she didn't even exist

Star:Is the boardroom ready?

Kamo: Yes and everyone is ready

Star: Thank you you're a life saver

She turned to look at Mrs'K with a serious face on as if she wasn't laughing the other minute ago

Star: You better be in that boardroom in the next five minutes if you value your job

Star walked to her office to grab her necessary things and walked to the boardroom

She greeted

Star: Good morning everyone I won't waste anytime so we gonna come up with ideas and discuss them for a way forward any idea will look it

They nodded and they did their things to a point that they even skipped lunch and they were done at around 15:00 and they knocked off at 16:00

They were now on the way to the Grey residence as they were given the coordinates to the house

They all got out besides Ma as she went to eat dinner at her daughters house

Star was holding Bambi who was sucking his thumb

They rang the bell and Moon opened and hugged them all and they walked in the house but Moon stopped them

Moon: Stay here I'll come and get you

They nodded

Bee: Let me take Bambi so that you can enter first

Star: Okay

She passed Bambi to Bee and they heard voices

Mr'G: Are they already here?

Moon: Yes they're here

Mrs'G: The guests?

They all nodded

Bee came out first then Mrs'G gasped holding her mouth?

Mrs'G: Naledi?

Bee: No Ma I'm not her

Then the kids followed behind Bee one by one

Mrs'G turned to face her husband

Mrs'G: Who are these people?

Star walked in lastly

Mr'G: Look there

Mrs'G turned and her eyes landed on her duplicate and she couldn't believe it

Mrs'G: No it can't be you're here

Star could see that this was her mother no matter what they look alike way too much



Star: Yes I'm here mother

They slowly walked to each other and they were lost in each other's eyes then Mrs'G lifted her hands and cupped Star's face

Mrs'G: You're here my babygirl is back home

All this time Mrs'G had tears running down her cheeks and the moment she pulled Star into her arms she cried so much she didn't even want to let go and everyone was now crying silently and taking videos too

◦

◦

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:27] Snr2: Insert 34

- 

- 

- 

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

- 

- 

- 

Mrs'G was still crying while Star was

rubbing her back after her long crying session she pulled out and she looked at Star

Mrs'G: You're here now and that's all that matters right now

Star: Yes I'm here now and I'm not going anywhere

Mrs'G turned to her Husband

Mrs'G: Thank you for this thank you for bringing my princess home thank you my forever

Mr'G: I did it for all of us here my always and for you I'd do anything over and over again

He wiped her tears and kissed her for

so long

Kgothalo: Uhh come on guys we have kids in here

They pulled out and everyone laughed

Mrs'G: Speaking of kids who are these little cuties

She said as she was taking Bambi from Bee and Star told them their names

Star: They're my kids

The room became quite

Star:Relax let's just say I adopted them

Everyone sighed sounding relieved

Mrs'G: And you young lady you look like Naledi (Star) but then again you look so much like someone I know but I can't put a finger on it

Mr'G: Yeah I can see that too

The guys also nodded

Mrs'G: What's your name Bontle

Mr'G: Hmmmm maybe we'll remember as time goes on but now let's go and eat

They were ushered to the table that had lots of food

Mrs'G said grace and everyone started to dish for themselves as Star was telling them about her life and I mean

everything besides "The Invisible" part

They were still eating dinner when  
they heard a voice

Voice: Honey I'm home

Mr'G: Go back to your house you're  
disturbing us. That's my twin brother

He said to Star and Bee

Mr'G stood up meeting his brother  
halfway

Mr'G: Half of me

Man: My other half

They laughed

Mr'G: Well meet my long lost daughter  
and her friend

His brother looked at Star but when his eyes met Bee his heart started beating fast

Him:Tshimologo?

Bee quickly looked at this man

Bee:Who are you?

Him:Is that you oh my baby brother how did you find her?

Mr'G: Find who?

Then it clicked

Mr'G: She's the Tshimologo you talked about?

Him: Yes how did you find her

Mrs'G: She came here with Naledi

apparently they have been living together for the past 4 years

Bee:I don't have a father nor parents

Everyone kept quiet as they were shocked because of Bee's response

Mrs'G: Uhh kids come let's leave older people to talk

She took the kids and went to the cinema room

Him:Please don't these do you have any idea of how I looked for you everywhere?

Bee:No I don't and I don't even want to know because you don't know what I've been through



Him:I was shattered when I found out that your mom ran away with you my world crumbled and fell apart I was broken to a point where I isolated myself from people even when my kids needed me I couldn't be there for them because I thought you were dead.I looked for you everywhere until I gave up five years back

Bee:How could you let her run away from you now I had to pay for both your sins I was raped by a person I used to call uncle he did that after my so called parents died and that memory is stuck in my head forever I had to rely on gangsterism to make

a living and to always hide my face

I was raised up by a ruthless man ever  
and he wanted to sell me. I had to  
run away and rely on my gangster  
ways he taught me and almost lived a  
lie by wearing a mask

She said those words crying and his  
father walked to her and gave her a  
tight hug and she let it all out for the  
first time in her life she cried so  
much

Him: I'm sorry you went through a  
those things because of your mothers  
selfish ways but I blame myself  
though I should've seen it coming I'm

sorry I couldn't protect you but I'm here now can I make up for the years I was absent

Bee nodded and he gave her one last hug

They were now in the car going back to the house and the kids were the one conversing while Star and Bee where far away with their thoughts

When they got to the house they just went to their bedrooms and slept

- 
- 
-

It has been 3 weeks now since the family reunion between Star,Bee and their family and they're so happy that they finally found love they've been craving for

They now have dinner and lunch as a whole family and everyone is happy

The kids also have adopted to their new family and they have been welcomed with both warm hands and during weekends they sleep at their grandparent's house

Star has been busy too for the past 3 weeks with her team as they were coming up with ideas for the business

and everything seems to be going well because today she has a very important meeting with the big sharks so she has to do her best for the sake of the company

Star made breakfast for everyone and left a note telling them that she has an early meeting

She just arrived at work and found everyone busy as usual

Star:Yellow bone

Kamo:Good morning dimples

Star:Is everyone ready?

Kamo:Yes they are waiting for you at the boardroom

Star:The next meeting who is coming

Kamo:Uhh let's see it's Mr Mokgosi,Mr  
Motsamai,Mr Tau,Mr Dlamini,Mr  
Nkosi,Mr Lethula, Mr Nkomo and lastly  
Mr Vilakazi

Star:No Mrs?

Kamo:No nothing

Star:Kamogelo what they rape me in  
the boardroom

Kamogelo looked at her and laughed

Kamo:You're crazy dimples now go and  
kick their asses

Star walked away with a hand in her  
pocket

Kamo: By the way you look too much sexy today it's you knew you were gonna meet a bunch of males today

Star: Voetsek Kamogelo you make it sound like I did it on purpose

They laughed and Star walked in her office

She was wearing a loose jumpsuit that was tight around her ass and it was black and white also long sleeved as it was cold that day and her hair was in a neat bun with Black stilettos and a dark blue matte lipstick

She went straight to the boardroom and found her working hard team

ready

They were just doing some touch ups for today's presentation that will be led by Star

After long hours it was time for the presentation and she was tired already but unfortunately she couldn't postpone it

Luckily Kamogelo bought her an energy drink

So gathered her things and went to the boardroom and found a bunch of males

The moment she entered the room Mr Vilakazi's heart skipped a beat by just



looking at Star's face

Star: Good afternoon gentleman sorry for keeping you waiting

When she said that his body went crazy and in a second he was having goosebumps

Mr Tau: Who are you

Star: I'm the new CEO

Mr Dlamini: Aren't you young?

Star: With all due respect sir that is none of your business so can I continue with what I'm here for surely you have families to go to

She didn't wait for their response and

she started with her presentation

Mr Vilakazi was looking at her all this time and at the same time he was listening

The way she was moving around presentation chart made him see that she was one of a kind

She explained everything

What made things worse is when she put her hand in a pocket and press her lips together whenever she was asked questions she does that when she listened carefully and that alone drove Vilakazi straight to the edge and his dick was even getting hard when

she does that

Star looked at Vilakazi

Star:Do you have any question Mr  
Vilakazi?

The moment she said Vilakazi those  
walls around his heart crumbled and  
fell down

He shook his head indicating no

Star:Well gentleman that was it from  
me thank you for your attention

All these gentleman were impressed  
and they started voting

Mr Nkomo:Well Miss Luther for me I  
am quite impressed with such a pitch

you came up with now is time to vote

Mr Motsamai: All those against the pitch raise your hand?

No one

Mr Motsamai: All those in favour raise your hand

Everyone raised their hands and Star became happy same time

Mr Nkosi: Well Miss Luther you have us eating out of your palm so give us your best dishes we can eat

Star: Thank you gentleman I promise i won't disappoint

They nodded and started packing their

things

Mr Tau was about to shake Star's hand and she looked at him

Star:I don't like being touched sir

They looked at each other and Mr Vilakazi smirked because it seems like they had something in common

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:27] Snr2: Insert 35

- 
- 
- 

## ||Star||

- 
- 
- 

Money, money and more money I can't believe that I managed to pull that off

I mean these people are the big sharks you have to work your butt off for them to be impressed so I guess me and my team we gave it our all

We had to stay awake till midnight all

those days now it's time to pay up for that even though we gonna have more work because we have 8 clients but I believe that I have the right people for this.

I walked out with these gentleman and they left behind as they were discussing something I just went to Kamogelo and she was busy as always shame this poor child

Me:Extra yellow bone

Kamo:So how did it go

Me:Oh I'm pretty fine Kamogelo and you

Kamo:Come on Dimples we did the

greetings in the morning so stop

Me: Mara (But) I haven't seen you in the past hours so it's only fair I greet you again

Kamo: Will you tell me or do I have to find out myself?

Me: And how will you do that

Kamo: Well I'll just ask Mr Tall guy there since he has been looking at you

Me: Yeah right any messages for me

Kamo: Well if you don't believe me look at them and tell me that he is not looking

I slowly turned and looked at them



and he wasn't looking at first then he slowly did and his eyes met mine and he smirked

I snapped out of it and looked at Kamogelo but she was already looking

Kamo:And?

Me: And what?

Kamo:Or should I go and ask him about the pitch

She said attempting to go to him but I stopped her

Me:Are you crazy and for your info I signed all of them

Her eyes got glassy when I said that

Kamo: Well congratulations I'm happy for you and the team you really outdid yourselves now you a message from your brothers they said they'll be coming today

Me: Why are they even telling me because they gonna come anyway

Kamogelo giggled

Me: Stop giggling and go buy us lunch before they get here these idiots

Kamo: Okay madam

She got up and went away

I composed myself and walked to the office and damn these shoes I was wearing them can make such an

unnecessary noise

I walked to my office but on the way I bumped into those gentleman I had a meeting with so I thought I should thank them once again

Me:Gentleman

They looked at me

Me:I am looking forward to working with you once again I thank you for putting your trust in us

They all nodded except for the tall Vilakazi he just smiled at me and returned the smile and oh my god he has the most beautiful smile ever

I quickly got to my office and sat

down and drowned herself with work

After sometime the door widely  
opened then my brothers entered

Them: MUKIE!

Me: Ugh la rasa (You're making noise)

Kabo: We don't care twinny

Me: What if I was naked with someone

Kgotatso: Mukie are you dating?

Me: I said what if?

Kgothalo: And he said are you dating

Me: Yes I'm dating

Kgato: No no no no no and no

Me: Why it's not like you'll do anything

about it

Kabo: Seems like you forgot us Mukie

Me: No I didn't forget you "Snipper"  
and I emphasised the Sniper part

Kabo: Stop calling me that everywhere  
Mukie

Me: You Mafias are all over the world

Kgothalo: Now back to dating who is  
he?

Me: Why do you want to know?

Kgotatso: Mukie

relationships are hard so focus on  
work and your family

Me: I'm a lady and I got needs so I

have the person who can fulfill my needs

Them:Urgh sies man Mukie

I giggled at them

Me:Well if I stop all this nonsense  
Kabo and Kgato stops to

Kgato: No man Mukie we're guys we can't

Kabo: Yes Mukie we can't

Me:Then I can't to

Kgothalo: You know have it your way  
we never gonna win with you

Kgotatso: Don't involve me Mukie is

not dating and that's final

Me:But biggy

Kgotatso: No Mukie

Me:You're such a bully

I sulked and minutes later Kamo walked in with lot's of paperbacks

I helped and she greeted and they greeted back but Kabo didn't instead he was looking at her with his jaws down I gave her money

She left and Kabo looked at me

Me:You can breathe now she's gone

He let a heavy sigh out

Kabo: Who was that Mukie?

Me:That's our receptionist

Kabo: Damn I had never seen such beauty in my life even my fuck buddies are not that beautiful

Me:Don't you dare compare Kamo with your floozies

Kabo: Her name is Kamogelo?

He asked excitedly

Me:Yes now stop talking about Kamogelo and eat

We ate lunch with a convo and so much laughter

◦

◦



◦

I just knocked off as I'm in my car going to Ocean Basket for some sea food as I'm gonna myself with sea food because I'm all alone

The kids are at moms place and Bee has a date which I'm not sure she'll get back from tonight

I got to Ocean Basket and placed my order and went to sit down to wait for it

I got busy with my phone until I got bored so I just put it away and just looking around then my eyes met his and we looked at each other for a long

time and he smiled and waved I  
returned the smile and waved back  
After two minutes he stood up and  
fixed himself and said something to  
the guys and they nodded

He is walking towards me shit

He got to my table

Him:Miss Luther

Oh my fucken word this guys voice

Me:Mr Vilakazi

Him:No please call me Bongani

Me:Star

Him:Shining Star indeed how're you?

Me:I'm all good thanks and you?

Him:I'm okay can I join you?

Me:Uhh I'm not staying I'm waiting for my order so

Luckily the waiter came with my order I paid and he left

I said my goodbyes to Bongani here as he says and rushed to my car

I just got into the house so I placed my food in the lounge and went to take off my clothes and got left with my Calvin Klein undergarments and went to watch the Underworld movie

After an hour the door bell rang so I stood and went to attend it

I opened the door and there he was

standing here with his tall self

Me:Are you following me

Him:No

Me:Then why are you here?

He let himself in and stood behind me  
and I closed the door and turned to  
look at him

Him:I bought you this

He showed me my phone

Me:Oh god thank you I didn't even  
realize that I left

Him:My pleasure

Me:How did you know that I live here?

Him:Well after you left I got someone

to follow you until to your house and when he gave me your address I drove here and parked few house away from your house battling with my heart and mind

I looked at him with the "What" look

Him: Yes my mind was like don't go there you might be chased away but my heart sad go

Me: Can I give you something to drink?

Him: A beer will be fine

He walked to the lounge while I went to the kitchen and took 6 pack of Heineken and went to the lounge

Him: You drink beer.

Me: Yes these wines makes me have some dizziness

He nodded and opened his can and we drank in silence and until I broke the silence

Me: Why did you listened to your heart?

Him: The heart is the one thing that will never tell you lies no matter what

He said that looking at me

Him: That's why I'm here

Me: Bongani

Him: No Naledi you don't have to say anything

I'm here here because my heart longs

for you ever since I set my eyes on  
you today that's why I'm here because  
of my heart

Me:Your heart only?

Him:No I'm also here because of my  
heart and me also

I just nodded and we watched the  
movie together until it ended and left  
I accompanied him to the door and he  
placed a soft long kiss on my forehead  
I closed my eyes as I tensed up

Him:You can breathe now

He looked at my eyes and his were  
black and glassy

Him:Goodnight

Me: Goodnight

Then he walked out

I just closed the door and went straight to my room with thoughts running through my mind

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:28] Snr2: Insert 36

-



◦

◦

"Wake up mommy wake up"

Me:No man Boitumelo I'm tired

Mini:No Mukie you said we gonna do gardening today so wake up

Me:Oh so I'm Mukie now?

Mini:No Mukie now wake up it's 9 already

Me:Ugh okay fine I'm awake have you bathed already?

Mini:No I want to bath with you

Me:Okay let's make the bed first and we'll take a shower but what will we

wear?

Mini:That thing that is wore by people who works at mines what do they call them.....Uhh oh yes overalls

We laughed

Me:Okay then let's go and shower

We showered and lotioned and wore the "overalls" and wore our Stan Smith shoes with black adidas caps and went downstairs and the triplets were already done bathing

We just ate breakfast and went to take the tools at the store room and got busy with the garden Ma was watching us with Bambi

After 3 hours we decided to have lunch at Mc Donald's

We took the VW Tiguan all space as it was bigger and Bee was at work so today I wanted a day off for my kids because I've been busy lately

We arrived at the mall and Ma wouldn't even want to let go of Bambi but I forced her to put him in his four wheel seat for kids but then Mini volunteer to push him

Me:Stay close Mini

Mini:Okay mom I heard you

She rolled her eyes I just chuckled we got to Mc Donald's and ordered a

family pack and we ate

Later we decided to go shopping and do some groceries and the boys wanted new tracksuits so we went to Studio 88

Some people can say I spoil them too much but to tell the truth they earned it because they do everything I tell them and they're very responsible  
I realised that Mini was not with us and I started to panick

Me:Uhh guys where's Boitumelo?

Boikgethelo: She was here just now

Boipelo: Let's go and look for her

We looked for and we found her at the back the back of Studio 88 at men's section

She was with some tall guy and they were having a good convo and she was giggling

Me:Boitumelo

They both turned and oh my god

Me:Bongani

Him:Naledi

Well I haven't seen him or heard from him since that night for the past 2 months

Whenever there's a meeting concerning

his company he would send some lady who was standing in for him because he was overseas and now here he is and I don't know what to say to him so I'll just play it came cool though he was on my mind a lot for those past two months

I mean the guy never looked at me with lust eyes even though I was half naked in front of him he never looked at me with lust something that no guy ever did even Smanga I guess Bongani is different but I don't wanna jump into any conclusion yet

Me:Boitumelo we have been looking for you all over this shop don't scare us

like that is Bambi okay wait what are you even doing in this section?

Mini:Whoa slow down mommy I was just eye shopping and I came across Uncle Bongani

Him:Well she helped me with the shoe colour

Me:What do you know about man's shoe colour Boitumelo?

Mini:You forget that I have 4 male siblings so you might as well say I have a thing for guys colours

I looked at her shocked

Me:You know what let's go oh it was nice seeing you again Bongani

Him:Likewise

We smiled at each other and I walked away with Bambi and Mini

We finished with everything and we went home

Ma:He loves you

Me:What?

Ma:Bongani

Me:What about him

Ma:I said he loves you

Ne:No Ma you got it all wrong

I laughed at her and she was serious

Me:How do you know and why do you say that



Ma:I saw the way he was looking at you when we entered we were at the mall

Me:So basically he was following us

Ma:Yes and he is doing it out of love

Me:Ma I don't know what you're talking about

Ma:I can tell you feel the same way too

Me:No no no no Ma

Ma:Baby there's something special about someone who looks at you from afar that look is priceless and when you were talking with Boitumelo at Studio 88 I saw the way he was

looking at you

Me:How did he look at me?

I rolled my eyes

Ma:It's like you where the only thing he has ever seen he looked at you like you were the only women for him and I know that look its priceless and his smile was out of this world

His eyes were glittering and he didn't loom at you with lust

Me:I don't wanna complicate my life with guys Ma I don't want to feel any pain

Ma:His not a guy he's a man that one and again tell me this how will you

advice Boitumelo about guys when she's in her teenager years when you haven't went through any pain

Pain is part of life baby but it's up to you if you'll handle it with tears or using your brain

Then she looked out of the window after increasing the volume of the radio

- 
- 
- 

Waking up knowing that you gonna have breakfast with your family is the coolest thing ever

I just finished showering and I'm now looking for something to wear and it's so cold today

I settled for wool knitted long sleeved jumpsuit and black Luis Vuitton stilettos and my brown matte lipstick and my hair was in a bun

I ate breakfast with my fam and drove to work

I got to the entrance and went to greet Kamo and as always she's her bubbly self

Mrs'K scarce these days I can see she knows how to mind her own business lately

Today I have back to back meetings

After 5 hours of back to back meeting  
I got the chance to breathe out of the  
boardroom

I went to drink water and sent  
Kamogelo to buy me lunch and I went  
to my office I walked in and closed  
the door

Then his cologne hit my nostrils so  
hard I took a deep breath and exhaled

Me: Bongani

Him: Turn around

I slowly turned and my eyes met his

Me: What are you doing here?

Him:I can't seem to stay away from  
you Naledi

He said softly making my heart melt

Me:And why is that

Him:Because me and my heart we  
long for you

Me:But you didn't make any contact  
for the past two months

Him:I'm sorry I was in the darkness

Me: What?

Him:Story for another day what  
matters now is that I'm here with you

Me:I didn't lock the door so someone  
might find us

He smirked and his hand reached for the key and he locked and put the key in his pocket

Him:No one leaves this office until we have talked things through

Me:What is it there too talk about?

Him:About me and you

Me:There's no me and you here  
Vilakazi

He smiled widely

Me: Why are you smiling?

Him:They way you say Vilakazi gives me Goosebumps all over my body

I smiled at him

Him:I love Naledi I loved you since I came to your house and I still do and I forever will love you

Me:I looked at him in the eyes and I could see he meant every word

Him: Fuck don't do that Naledi

Me:Do what?

Him:Don't press your lips together like that it turns me on

He licked his lower purple lip

Me:It happens okay it's not my fault

Then I licked my lower lip to then out of nowhere he kissed me and I responded



We kissed so slowly and I felt my body shivering this kiss was very passionate

We kissed for a very long time and pulled out and he looked at me

Him:So what do you say

Me:Let's take things slow

He smiled widely and kissed my forehead and that made my heart melt

◦

◦

◦

- Hope you enjoy

- Like comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:28] Snr2: Insert 37

o

o

o

||Star||

o

o

o

Okay what am I doing? I can't agree to this no I refuse to hurt again but what can I say the heart wants what

it wants and it wants Bongani but I'll just have to go with the flow but we taking this slow starting as friends

We were still in my office and still in the same position

We were lost in each others eyes.He has beautiful hazel brown eyes.I don't know if its me or what but whenever he looks at me they change colour they become black and they glitter

I looked down and fiddled with my fingers

Him:What's wrong now?

Me:I don't know if I can go through being hurt again I'm afraid of being

hurt

Him:Come here

He took my hand and we went to sit on the couch and he made me sit on his lap he held my other hand and his other hand rested on my butt

Him:Look I don't know what you went through in your relationships but what I can tell you is I'd never hurt you on purpose okay

I won't promise you the sky and the earth but I promise to do my best to make you happy and protect you

Me:Can we start as friends first get to know each other?

Him: Well fine by me at least I'd get to spend time with you

Me: Thank you

Him: I'm not forcing you to be with me but I need you to know that the moment we finalize our relationship there's no going back

I looked at him

Me: What do you mean?

Him: I will never let you go no matter what happens you're mine forever so I want you to know what you're getting yourself into

Me: Okay I hear you

Him:Okay then friend can I take you out for dinner tonight?

Me:Yes if love to besides

Him:Cool I'll pick you up at 7pm sharp

Me:Okay then but what should I wear?

Him:It's not something formal even if you come with pyjamas its still cool with me

Me:Pyjamas no ways

Him:Okay then wear something nice but don't reveal to much of your body

He said looking at my body biting his lower lip

Me:Mxm pervet

Him:Who are you calling a pervet am I not allowed to look at what's mine?

Me:Not yours yet darling so you're a pervet

He looked at me with a smirk and out of nowhere I felt a sting on my butt

What the fuck did he just spank me?

When I was about to rub my butt he held my other hand and they were now all in his one hand

Him:Who are you calling a pervet?

He said with a deep scary voice and I just kept quiet

He landed another one and I felt my body shivering and I was getting wet

Me:I'm sorry I wasn't calling you a  
pervert

In seconds I was under him on the  
couch

He held my hands and looked at me  
from my eyes down to my body

Him:You're beautiful

I blushed

Him:Yet so fucken sexy

Shiit that moment I felt my blood  
rushing my entire body and I was  
getting goosebumps and I was wet  
down there

Me:Vilakazi



Him: Fuck say that again

Me: Come on Vilakazi I need to get to work

Him: But I'm still enjoying this moment with you

Me: But we have a dinner date later on

Him: But I don't want to leave I can't

Me: Vilakazi I :- He cut me off with a kiss

He kissed me so passionately I was just lost in his warm sweet lips of his

Me: I want to touch you

I spoke in between the kiss

Him: Only for today

He let go of my hands then I wrapped  
my hands around his neck

Today I decided to knock off early  
because I have a date and I need to  
ask Bee to help me

Me: Bee okae (Where are you)

Bee: Kitchen

I went to the kitchen I found her  
cooking

Me: I have a date tonight and I need  
your help

Bee: With who?

Me: Bongani

She screamed jumping up and down

Bee: Come let's go there's no time  
She switched the stove off and we  
went to my room

Bee: So what kind of dinner is it?

Me: Just a friendly dinner nothing  
much

Bee: Okay go take a shower I'll get  
something for you to wear

I took off my clothes and went to the  
bathtub and sat there

Bee: Star come on you've been in there  
for an hour now it's half six

Me: I'm coming

I quickly got out of the bathtub I

dried my self and lotioned

I got out and went to wear my thong  
and a matching bra

I found a blue jean,a black polo  
neck,black high knee boots and a shirt  
sleeved denim jacket

I wore my clothes and I let my dreads  
loose with no lipstick on I took my  
bag

I heard the door bell ring and I looked  
at my wrist and it's exactly 7pm

Bee:Come your date is here and you  
look so sexy

Me:Thank you madam

She walked in front of me and there he was in his black and white outfit a black jean that was tight around his thighs and legs and a white air force, White t- shirt and a black leather jacket he was holding red roses

He looked up at me with his hazel brown eyes then they instantly change colour to black and glittered

I walked to him and stood in front of him

Me:Hi

I smiled

Him:Hi

Me:You look handsome

Him: You looked beautiful

He smiled at me

The sound of a camera and a flashlight disturbed us and it was Bee

Bee: You guys look cute but it's time to go

Him: Yes shall we?

He offered his hand and I placed mine on top of his I looked at Bee and she winked at me in a naughty way and we left

We got to this restaurant and it was empty just us

Me: Why is it so empty here?

Him:I booked the whole restaurant just for you

Me:You didn't have to

Him:I wanted to so just relax

The waiter came with menus and we ordered food and it came after a few minutes and I was laughing my lungs out because of Bongani's jokes

Him: So tell me more about Naledi

Me:Ketsoentle Star Luther I'm 23 years old and I'm a CEO at Luther Holdings and I have 5 kids

He choked on his food and drank his wine

Him:Wow five kids at 23

I laughed at him

Me: They're not mine biologically I found them on the streets and grew very fond of them as well as them

Him:Wow you have a good heart you know but I'd do the same as you

Me:Tell me about Bongani

Him:My name is Sabelosabongani Thorsten Vilakazi I am 33 years old and I have 2 twin boys they're 15 years old

Me:My boys are also 15 years while they're sister is 12 and their little brother is 10 months old



Him:We already have a family

We laughed and continued with our conversation and his jokes

Then my phone rang I smiled looking at it

Me:Baby

Mini:Mommy are okay?

Me:Yes baby mommy is okay I miss you guys

Mini:We miss you too but we'll see you after 3 weeks granny said we should give you and aunty some space

Me:Do you like it at grannies place?

Mini:Yes mommy we love it

Me:Then you can stay as much as you like but I promise to never forget our day on Saturdays okay?

Mini:Yes mommy we won't forget too

Me:Give the phone to the boys I want to talk to them

All this time Bongani was looking at me smiling

I talked to the boys and they have already started having those deep voices and it's only a week since they moved back to mom's place

I ended a call with a smile on my face

Him:You love your kids don't you

Me:With everything in me

Him:Tell me more about them

Me:The boys are Botshelo, Boikgantso, Boipelo and the little one is Triston and the girl is Boitumelo

Him:They boys are triplets?

Me:Yes

Him:How can differentiate them

Me:They're so identical in everything but not the eyes

He looked at me

Me:Botshelo has green- grey eyes while Boipelo has plain green eyes and Boikgantso has hazel brown eyes like

yours and Boitumelo has blue eyes

Him:Wow you're a natural at this parenting thing

Me:They say dynamite comes in small packages

Him:Indeed

We keep on conversing and he tells me about his sons you can see he loves them the spark in his eyes when talks about them its priceless

I wake up to the sound of alarm ringing and it's time to get to work and I'm having lunch with the fam today

I did my morning process and went to

eat breakfast with Bee and went to work

I arrived and greeted Kamo and went to my office and started working

My phone rang and my heart skipped a beat

Me: Vilakazi

I smiled

Him: My dynamite how're you

Me: I'm good now that you've called and you?

Him: I'm good too and I miss you so bad

He was sulking

Me:I miss you too

Him:Let's have lunch together

Me:I've already made plans with my fam well we host a family lunch and dinner once in a week so today we having family lunch

Him:Should I come

Me:Uhh next time

Him:Well at least that's something I was calling to check up on you

Me:Thank you it means a lot to me

Him:I'll see right

Me:Okay bye

We ended the call and I continued

with my work

I just parked my car on the drive way  
and it seems like my brothers haven't  
arrived yet

Me:Hello family

I said barging into the house

Mom:Ketso this is not your house

Me:Daddy mommy is yelling at me

Dad:Come here my princess leave her  
alone I'm here okay

I smirked looking at mom and she  
laughed she knows that daddy dearest  
can't say no to me

Mom:Ketso come and help me in the

kitchen

I kissed dad's cheek and went to  
check on the kids and they were with  
Ma on the pool

I greeted them and went to the  
kitchen to help mom

She looked at me

Me:Why are you looking at me like  
that mom?

Mom:Who is he?

Me:Who is who?

Mom:The boy who's making you glow  
like this?

I smiled thinking of him



Mom:Hey snap out of it and answer me

I told her everything

Me:But I'm scared of being hurt again mom

Mom:Baby whether you date him or not you still gonna be hurt in any other way

Me:I guess it's true when they say pain is part of life and happiness is limited

Mom: Yes baby and you must bear in mind that he's a man

Me:What do you mean by that

Mom:He is a man and men have a big ego respect him baby at all times.Men are the most imperfect human beings on earth I learned that from your father

Me:So how did you cope with everything he did

Mom:I used to yell at him shout at him nagg him whenever he cheated but I always supported him in everything yet he cheated but I loved him no matter what I told myself that I won't give up on him

We then got married but he still cheated so I let him be and said

nothing but one day he came home and said "from now on I'm a husband and a father not a young anymore " and here we are right now ever since that day

I looked at her as she smiled

Mom:What I'm trying to say is let him be but a real man knows his home and when he realises where he belongs to nothing will get in his way now let's go and set the table

We set the table and my brothers had arrived and we all indulged

◦

◦

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:28] Snr2: Insert 38

- 

- 

- 

||Star||

- 

- 

- 

Work,work work and more work

Lately we've been really busy here at work the work load is too much but luckily I have people who are committed to their work

They make things happen and because of their hardwork they're going to be awarded handsomely

I last spoke to Bongani two weeks ago he said I mustn't call him because he won't be available he'll call me when he is available to tell the truth I miss him so bad and this thing of his not calling me hurts me to the core

My family and I are very happy there's never a dull moment with them we do

fight as siblings but we make up at the end of the day I love my family I wouldn't even trade them for anything

My brothers says I make dad soft along with my mom and he hates it when they say so

The kids stay permanently at my parent's place and they're more happy though I miss them but I don't want to rob them out of their happiness she even took Bambi and Ma but they do visit or i visit them but it's a good thing that she took all of them because lately I've been very busy with almost everything

I just knocked off and guess what it's me myself and I

Bee is out on a date with this guy called Jase and they've been going out for a while now she says she wants to enjoy her time with him because he's going for training in 2 months well I'm happy that she has finally found love and it seems like he makes her happy

I just took off my clothes and went to take a shower and after I was finished I just wore my sports bra and it's matching bikini and went downstairs to eat and watch TV

After sometime I decided to try  
Bongani again I call it rang

Her:Hello

I looked at the phone to check if I  
called the right person

Me:Uhm hi can I talk to Bongani

Her:And who are you

She said with an attitude

Me:Please just give him his phone I  
need to talk to him

Her:Sabelo is busy bonding with his  
kids and you to disturb them

Me:Oh I didn't know

Her:You don't need to know you're not



his so stay away from him

She clicked her tongue and ended the call

Oh so this is the reason why he is not answering my calls you know I don't really have a problem with him being with his kids he could've at least let me know that he is back and he is with his kids I would've understood

My phone rang and it was him I just looked at it and went to sleep but it kept ringing so I switched it off and drifted to sleep

I smelled him I know he is in the room and it seems like he has been

here for a while I opened my eyes and there he was sitting on a chair not far from the window and the moon light was so bright to him and it looked like a spotlight

I sat up straight and looked at him and I couldn't read his facial expression so I stood up and went to pee and came back

I switched on the light and he was still in the same position

I sat on the bed and rested my chin on my knees and sat in silence until he broke the silence

Bongani: I'm sorry

Me:For what?

Bongani: For not getting back to you

Me:When did you come back?

Bongani:I came last night

Me:Okay

Bongani: Say something

Me:Like what Bongani

Bongani:I know that Valencia was rude to you on the phone

Me:You better tell her to watch her tone with me.What was she doing at your house that time

Bongani: She is the twins mother and I found her in my house because she

said the boys wanted to see me

Me:I understand but why didn't you call me the time you were coming back

Bongani: I'm sorry I didn't call

Me:Where were you anyway?

Bongani:I....I can't tell you

Me:Why not?

Bongani: Because you going to leave me

Me:You know what you don't have the tell me anyway

Bongani:Why are you saying that?

Me:Because I'm not your girlfriend or

anything..... Wait how did you even enter this house?

Bongani: That one you don't have to know it all you have to know that you're my future wife

Me: Look Bongani it's midnight and I want to sleep I'm going to work in a few hours time

Bongani: Come here

He patted his lap and I sighed and walked to sit on his lap

Bongani: Please be my woman

Me: Bongani I don't know besides I don't want to mix business with pleasure

Bongani: Okay I'll let someone take over my company and I'll take over another one

Me:How many do you have?

Bongani: Story for another day so do you agree?

Me:But before that I need to know what is your deal breaker?

Bongani: Respect and secrets

Me:Respect

Bongani: I need you to respect me as a man in this relationship and just let me be because this who I am

Me:Okay

Bongani: And what's your deal breaker?

Me: Cheating and secrets and also insecurities

Bongani: Well I'm kind of insecure especially with you

Me: Fine then Mr Insecure

Bongani: So it's official you're mine and I'm yours now

I nodded like a 5 year old with a smile on my face

Bongani: Thank you my dynamite

He kissed me so slowly and he was making me so wet

We kissed for a very long time we

pulled out and I wanted more

To tell the truth I've been craving for him for a very long time but I can't wait anymore you can call me cheap I don't care

He looked at me with the "are you sure eyes" he could see that I want him and he wanted me too

Me: Make love to me Vilakazi

Bongani: Are you sure My Dynamite

Me: Yes I'm sure

Bongani: Stand up

I stood up in front of him

He held my waist with his big yet



soft on me hands

The way he was caressing my body  
it's like he was afraid of touching me

He stood up and took off his clothes  
slowly and he was looking at me

He was now left with his boxers and I  
looked at his body

He was more buff and tall and the  
abs had no mercy on me. I touched  
him and his body became cold

immediately I ran my small hands all  
over his body and he was breathing  
heavily

I stood up on my toes and wrapped  
my hands around his neck and he

picked me up and I also wrapped my legs around his waist and I could feel Vilakazi down there on my punani

He laid me down on the bed and took off my undergarments and started kissing me down to my neck breasts down to nana

He looked at me

Bongani: Don't touch me okay

Me: Okay

He kissed my inner thighs and started eating

He ate me so hard that I was busy grabbing the sheets not knowing what to do

My body failed me and I shot my load  
in his mouth

He let me catch my breath first and  
when I opened my eyes he was looking  
at me with a smirk on his face

He took off his boxers and Vilakazi  
came out ready he was huge and long  
I sat up straight

Me: Vilakazi I don't think it will fit in

Bongani: It has to you wanted him  
moc

I swallowed hard.

Bongani: I'll be gentle okay.

I nodded and we started all over again

and he tried getting in but he failed

Him: You're so fucking tight

Me: And you're huge

He entered the tip and it felt so good  
and he stayed like that

Bongani: Look at me my love

I looked at him

Bongani: I love you okay

Me: I love you too

He smiled and pushed himself slowly  
looking in my eyes and I felt like I'm  
the only girl

He made sweet love to me he was so  
slow and gentle he made love to me

like it's his last day

After a few climaxes he placed me on top of him and Vilakazi was still inside

Bongani: You're officially mine now dynamite we are one now our souls are combined together and forever there's no going back now sleep I love you

Me: I love you to Vilakazi

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:29] Snr2: Insert 39

o

o

o

||Star||

o

o

o

I woke to the sound of someone groaning near my ear only to find Bongani moving inside of me in a pleasurable way

He was moving so slow and gentle making me moan out loud

He made sweet love to me he made me feel like I'm the only girl

I felt myself building up and after a few strikes I released and turned me around

Chest down, ass up and he put a pillow under my abdomen area and he entered me and again he was slow

He put his hands on my waist and his thumbs were in my back dimples

He moved hitting my G-Spot making me build up and out of nowhere he spanked me and I groaned as I released very hard

Bongani:So fucken sexy

He spanked me again and now he was chasing his own happy ending as for me I was so tired

His grip got tighter and tighter and he released after a few strikes and he released a deep groan

He laid next to me and put me on top of him and his heart was beating too fast

Me: Why is your heart beating this fast it's like you're scared of something

Bongani: This is how it beats whenever I see you or when I'm with you

I'm scared that maybe one day you'll



leave me for the person I am

Me:What time is it?

Bongani: Around 4

Me:So you woke me up at 4?

Bongani: I was hard because I thought about you all night

I laughed at him and raised my head and his eyes were back it's normal colour

Bongani: Why are you looking at me like that?

Me:I love your eyes

Bongani: Why it's not like they're beautiful

Me: They are beautiful and I love how they change colour

Bongani: They do?

Me: Yes the first time I saw you they were hazel brown then when I looked at them again they were black and glittering

He laughed in his deep voice

Bongani: I never knew

Me: Now you know come let's go and take a bath

Bongani: Isn't it early?

Me: No I want us to talk

He gave a worried look

Me:Relax nothing hectic

Bongani: Give me kiss first

I kissed him and I pulled out

Bongani: You see how Vilakazi gets excited when I'm around you?

Me:He's gonna give us a hard time man now let's go

I got off the bed and walked to the bathroom

Bongani: You're so fucken sexy

He caught up with me before I even reached the bathroom door and he turned me around and kissed me and put me on the wall with my back

Bongani: I want so bad

Me:Again Vilakazi I have to get to work

We spoke in between the kiss and breath heavily

Bongani: I can't help it

Me:Okay

He slide in and the rest is history

We were now in the bathtub

Me:What did you mean when you said I will leave you for who you are

I heard him sigh heavily

Me:I was only 9 years old they were tied in chairs and they tied me too

I cried like never before and when they started taking turns with mom my tears dried instantly

I couldn't cry anymore

When they finished they emptied they're bullets on them and untied me and left just like that with so much confidence

I wanted to cry so badly but I couldn't I don't know how to cry anymore

My uncle raised me in Russia and after 4 years of staying there I was kidnapped by my uncles enemy with my cousins his older daughters

I loved them so much because they

took me as their little sister but then they were raped too in front of me and murdered in the most cruel way

I didn't cry again the more their cries pierced through my ears the more trauma was building up on me

My uncle came in just as they were about to rape me too and killed all of them

He was shattered with his wife for a year we all did

I asked him to train me and he asked one of his guys to train me I used training as a coping mechanism for my trauma

Because I was a quite child at school and I didn't have friends there some girls who used to bully me then one day they were saying I killed my parents I should've done something to save them instead I just sat there and watched them getting killed

I didn't know how did they find out about my parents but that time I felt like there was something different inside me

Immediately I started shaking and I closed my eyes and took a deep breath and when I opened my eyes I started beating them luckily were at a park without our school uniform

They tried fighting me back but I just strong for them

I felt like I was a different person I only stopped when I realized some blood on my clothes and I instantly called my uncle

He knew that I wasn't a violent person but when he saw me he said "Who are you" I was angry so I left

Luckily those girls survived and they never bothered me again

Later i burned they're parent's houses one by one and that time I truly didn't know what I was doing

My mind just switched and I did what



my mind was telling me because I was still angry

My uncle decided that it was enough so he took me to the doctor only to be diagnosed with a Multiple Personality Disorder and by that time it was on it's last stage meaning there was nothing they could do about because of the trauma I went through

So I quit school and I was home school and I only spent my time on books and the gym but then I realised that I had hacking talent and it was on the highest level

I could break down any security that

was created the I created The Invisible  
I then moved here to finish school and  
I found out that the people I called  
parents they stole me and I found my  
real parents I even lost a child but I'm  
okay now

I am Ketsoentle Star Grey a mother to  
5 kids and again I'm living with a  
multiple personality disorder and I am  
The Invisible

Bongani: I don't know what to say  
this is too much for you I'm sorry I  
wasn't there to protect you

Me: My experience taught me  
somethings

Bongani: What?

Me:It taught me that everything happens for a reason and pain is part of life

Bongani: I love you I love you more with your baggage

Me:I love you too and I hope that you'll be open to me one day

Bongani: I will just that now I'm scared

Me:It's fine I understand

Bongani just left and I called Bee for her to bring me contraceptives

Me: Just buy them on your way here

Bee:Why should I bring them

Me:I'll tell you when you get here and  
make it fast I wanna go to work

I made breakfast and went to get  
dressed and my phone rang

Me:Hello

Voice: Stay away from Sabelo he is  
mine

There's only one person who calls my  
man Sabelo

Me:Otlo nketsang huh?( What you  
gonna do)

Her:If you really want to:-I cut her off

Me:VOETSEK SFEBE YEZWA GAO

NTSHOSE WAUTLWA O NTJA FELA  
ESA LOMENG( Piss off bitch you hear  
me you don't scare me you're just a  
toothless dog) dare me just dare me  
Valencia I'll show you what I'm made  
of nxa

I ended the call and fixed myself

I got downstairs and Bee was already  
eating

Me: Authi yago ego bolaisa tlala (Is  
your man starving you?)

Bee:Oh no my man gives it to me in a  
very nice way

Me:Sies man Bee I meant the food  
since you're eating like a pig

Bee: Voetsek don't speak like you  
haven't got laid here are your pills

Me: Thanks

I took them from her and drank them  
and eat my breakfast only to find Bee  
looking at me

Me: What?

Bee: So you got laid yesterday?

I blushed

Me: Yes and this morning too like o  
ntsositse ka yone (He basically woke  
me up with it)

Bee: Oh my word he slept here?

Me: Yes and it just happened and I

couldn't hold it anymore and I saw that he wanted me just like I wanted him

Bee:How was he then?

Me:He was slow and gentle he made me feel like the only girl in the world

Bee:I like it rough

Me:Eng?( What)

Bee:Yes babe my man gives it to me rough but in a good way just the way I like it sometimes he even chokes me

Me:Bongani spansks me

We laughed and finished our breakfast and went to work

I got work and I found my twin brother flirting with my PA

Me: Twinny

Moon: Hey I'm your older brother

Me: Yeah in your dreams why are trespassing

Moon: I'm not I'm just having a nice conversation with a beautiful lady here.

He smiled looking at Kamogelo and she blushed

Me: Look at you turning pink you should stop this wena Moon

Moon: Since when do you call me Moon?

Me: Isn't it your name



Moon:Mukie I'm warning you

Me:Why are you here?

Moon:To come check up on you

Me:Or to come check up on Kamogelo

Moon:Mxm wa bora weitsi (You're boring you know) Good bye Mukie

He kissed my cheek and turned to Kamogelo

Moon:My heart I'll see you sometime okay

Kamogelo nodded blushing and he went away and I looked at Kamogelo she was looking at Moon as he walked away grabbing each and every female's

attention here

Me:Hmmm my heart hey

Kamo:Not you too

We laughed

Me:Well his heart do I have any message

Kamo: No but there's a surprise in your office from S.T.V

Me:What is it?

Kamo:I don't know I was told that there's a surprise in your office and who is S.T.V?

I smiled thinking of Bongani

Kamo:Come on dimples tell me

Me:It's Mr Vilakazi

Kamo:So you guys are?

Me:Yes his heart

Kamo:Oh my god I'm so happy for you  
and you guys totally look good  
together

She said hugging me

Kamo:Le wena o mokhutshwane  
man(You to you're too short)

Me:Voetsek you're only 2cm taller than  
me

We laughed and I went to my office

The moment I opened my office door  
there were red roses all over

immediately I got an irritation because I'm allergic to followers

I closed the door quickly and I took out my phone and called Bongani

Bongani: My Dynamite

Me: Come to the office now I ended the call and kept on scratching my body all over and that alone made everything worse because I was getting bruised

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:29] Snr2: Insert 40

o

o

o

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

o

o

o

Bongani quickly grabbed his car keys and rushed to his car and drove off to Star's workplace with his heart beating fast

Meanwhile Star was busy scratching herself all over and she was getting bruised each and every minute and Kamogelo saw her and rushed to her

Kamo:Dimples what's wrong?

Star:Allergy reaction because of those flowers in my office

Kamo:Damn you're allergic to flowers but you need a doctor come let's go

Star:I called Bongani he's probably on his way

Just then he got in screaming like a mad person and when his eyes landed on his Dynamite his heart broke seeing her like that

Bongani: Dynamite

Star: Vilakazi there's no time to talk

He scooped her and rushed to his car and placed her softly in the front seat and rushed to his and drove off

He rushed her to Moon's office and he was very surprised to see them together

Moon: Sabelo? Mukie?

Bongani: There's no time man her allergy reacted wait how did you know her?

Moon: She's my twin sister you grandfather

Bongani: Oh well it's a good thing  
right brother in-law

Moon:What do you mean brother in  
law you guys are dating?

Bongani: Yes and as we speak she's  
pregnant

He smirked and Moon dropped his jaw  
looking at Bongani

Moon:Are you fucken crazy Sabelo  
she's my little sister

Star: Uhh guys you might want to see  
this

They quickly looked at her and her  
face was bruised like she was beaten  
and her skin was turning green even



though she was dark in complexion  
you could see her skin turning green

Moon:Shit take off your clothes

She did and Moon came with  
something like a lotion

Moon:I'm gonna smear this all over  
your body but its gonna be painful but  
after a while the bruises will fade  
away okay

She nodded and Moon did his things  
then she clenched her jaws as she  
was feeling pain

Meanwhile Moon was interrogating  
Bongani outside the office

Moon:Sabelo why would you go for my

sister while there are fishes in the sea

Bongani: I don't want fishes I want a shark and she's a shark

Moon:And why haven't you guys told us?

Bongani: It's called taking things slow

Moon:Did you really score?

Bongani: No I didn't it's still early for that

Moon:Early for what?For scoring or early for having sex with my sister

Bongani: It's still early for scoring now go check up on my woman she's probably okay now

They went back inside and found her dressing up

Moon:See now you look like my very own Mukie I know

Star:Yeah yeah thank you biggy but I need to go now

Moon:You ain't going back to work go home straight

Star:You're such a bully let's go  
Vilakazi wait how do you guys know each other?

They looked at each other

Star:Okay you don't want to tell me fine I'll find out myself

Moon: No you don't have to go The Invisible on us Sabelo will tell you

Bongani: Why me?

Moon: Because she's your Dynamite

Bongani: And she's your Mukie

Star: Okay so there's more to this huh?

Bongani: Please don't investigate anything I'll tell you

Star: Okay let's go Vilakazi

They went out and drove off to Nando's to get some food and went to Bongani's house

When they arrived he showed her his room and she went to shower and he

took out a pair of track pants for her and a shirt with flip-flops and when he got out of the closet he found her naked looking for a lotion

Star: Vilakazi where's your lotion

He went to take it and offered to lotion her

Star: No funny business okay?

He nodded with a smile on his face

He lotioned her slowly and she felt butterflies in her stomach while his body was having goosebumps

Star: Vilakazi

Bongani: Dynamite

Star: You can stop now

Bongani: But I'm not finished yet so just relax

She sighed and he went to her lower body as he was done with her upper body mind he started with her feet up to her thighs

His face was now in front of her nana and he kissed it making her giggle

He stood up and looked her in the eyes

Bongani: Turn around

She turned and he lotioned her butt and squeezing it here and there and she was moaning

He spanked her

Bongani: You're so sexy

She turned around and kissed him and  
Vilakazi down there was already  
excited

He spanked her again and she flinched  
in a pleasurable way

Bongani: So fucken sexy

He picked her up and placed her on  
the bed and looked at her

Bongani: I want to tie you up

Start thought about it for a while and  
she agreed

He took out somethings that looked

like handcuffs on the side of the bed and cuffed her hands and went to do the same to her legs

He kissed her inner thighs all the way up to her nana

Her ate her up like he was eating meat with Star moaning out loud and he continued to eat her up and Star was in her own world when she felt herself building up then out of nowhere she groaned very loud as she released and she was breathing heavily Bongani untied her and went to take a cold shower and left her there still catching her breath



She was now seating down in the lounge eating while Bongani was on his phone with his mother

Voice: Dad where are you

Star: Looked at where the voice was coming from and he saw two male younger versions of Bongani in front of her and they looked at each other

Boy :You must be Aunty Naledi right?

Star:Yes

Boy2:Ohh my name Olwethu

Boy1:And I'm Owethu dad always speaks about you everytime when he is with us he even showed us your pictures

Olwethu: Yes and I'm glad to have met you

Owethu: Me too

Star laughed as they were talking non stop

Star: You guys can talk you know did you come here alone?

Olwethu: No we came with mom she's busy on the phone with her boyfriend

Star: What do you know about boyfriends?

Owethu: Because we are boyfriends to other girls

Star just looked at them blankly

Star: Does your father know?

Olwethu: No please don't tell him

Owethu: Yes please aunty he'll kill us

Star laughed and they joined her

Voice: Twins where are you?

Both: Lounge mother

She walked in and frowned when she saw Star in Bongani's clothes

Olwethu: Mother this is:- She cut him off

Valencia: I know her

Star: Boys why don't you go look for your daddy I'll make us some lunch

She said smiling at them

Olwethu: You're more beautiful with your dimples

Star laughed

Star: Go now

They ran off then Star looked at Valencia with an intimidating look and went to the kitchen and she followed her

Valencia: Didn't I say you should stay away from Sabelo

Star: And why would I do that?

Valencia: Because I said so Sabelo is mine and mine alone he'll run back to me after he is done with you

Star: Oh no that's where you're wrong darling I'm the one who warms up his bed at night and he has a soft spot for you because you're the mother of his kids so don't get your hopes too high

Valencia: You think:- She cut her off

Star: Yazin (You know what) Valencia I don't want your baby-mama drama okay just keep quiet

Valencia: I'm gonna say this for the last time stay away from Sabelo if you don't want to see what I'm capable of

Star: Yes ma'am now can I finish what

I was busy with?

She then laughed and continued with making lunch and went to fix the table then Bongani came down chasing his kids

Star: No man Vilakazi that the kids will fall

Bongani: Sorry Dynamite

He kissed her forehead

Bongani: Valencia

Valencia: Hi Sabelo

The kids sat down and everyone started eating besides Valencia

Bongani: Why are you not eating

Valencia: I don't wanna die from  
poison

Bongani: Are you saying that Star  
poisoned you?

Valencia: Yes

Bongani: Suit yourself

Valencia: I wanted to talk to you  
She said holding his hand

Bongani: About what?

Valencia: The kids need a vacation so I  
wanted to take them to Madagascar  
so I was wondering if you'll give me  
some money

Bongani: How much?

Valencia: R500 000

Star looked at Valencia then Bongani

Bongani: Fine I'll deposit it

Valencia: Thank you she kissed his cheek and smirked looking at Star

◦

◦

◦

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:29] Snr2: Insert 41

◦



- 

- 

||Star||

- 

- 

- 

It's been 9 months since I've been dating with Bongani and it's been very straining with it's ups and downs but we getting there

As for Valencia she keeps on doing what she's famous for which is making me jealous

I hate the fact that Bongani doesn't

see anything wrong about it

Well he met my kids and I must say they all have a good relationship even the kids get along very well and he has met my family and everything is okay

Well it's only a matter of time before I go meet Bongani's parents because he said he wants me to meet them before his little sister and I'm so nervous before anything else but all in all I'm happy that everyone is getting along

Lately I have been having dreams about Boitumelo crying and when I

ask her about it she says if anything happens to her I must know that it's fate it was already decided when she was born

She also said that in her dreams she saw me trying to save her but I couldn't and I won't even if something happens to her and that makes me restless because I don't just dream about things and they don't happen

Whenever I have a dream chances of it happening are 80% so is Boitumelo and I've told Bongani but he assured me that nothing won't happen to princess as he calls her that

Right now we're at Mc Donald's me and my kids and we're waiting for Bongani and his boys as we decided to take them out and spend the day with them

I caught his scent before he even entered I looked at the entrance and he was standing there wearing a jean and air force sneakers and a t-shirt he looked hot if I must say

We smiled at each other and he walked to us I poked Boitumelo

Me:Baby look who has arrived

She looked at the entrance and jumped out of her seat and ran to

Bongani and he picked her up and span her around while the boys came to greet me and they did their handshake with the triplets then he came and gave a peck on the lips and kissed my forehead and took Bambi from me and played with him and he was giggling

Bongani: Unjani Dynamite yami  
(How're you my dynamite)

Me:Ngi'right Vilakazi wam wena Unjani  
(I'm okay my Vilakazi and how are you)

He smiled widely

Bongani: Nami ngi'right sthandwa sam  
(I'm also good my love)

He kissed my cheek and we ordered food and the kids ate while we were listening to them tell us about school and we later went to the park and we just had a great day with them and we spent the night at Bongani's house and we went to sleep as we were all tired

I was woken up by Bongani as he was kissing all over my face

Me:No man Vilakazi ke lapile (I'm tired)

Bongani: I miss you Dynamite it's been a week now

Me:You'll get it in the morning

Mphephetwa will have to slow down I

wamma sleep

Bongani: He is already excited just sleep then I'll do all the work

Things were easy for him because I slept naked so he just tied my hands and I just let him be and I went back to sleep

- 
- 
- 

Bongani opened Star's legs and smirked looking at his fruit and he kissed it and took off his boxers and he was already hard as a rock because lately he has been keeping it calm

when it comes to sex and he just wanted to enjoy his relationship with his Dynamite and it has been wonderful

He climbed the bed and Star was already wet for him

He positioned himself to enter but Star was too tight it was like she was a virgin

He tried to enter her a couple of time and he tried the last time and he was able to put in the tip only and Star woke up

Star:Come on Vilakazi I'm tired

Bongani: But baby I'm already inside



just sleep I'll do everything

He inserted himself fully in and he groaned and his head tilted to the back with his eyes closed as Star's pussy walls were welcoming

Mphephetwa and the warmness of her nana drove him absolutely crazy

He moved slowly back and forward with Star moaning

Star: Oh Vilakazi you're so huge oh gosh  
mmmm

He made her weak by thrusting slow like he has all the time in the world

Bongani: You're so sexy so fucken sexy

Star has already orgasmed 2 times

and Bongani was still chasing his happy ending and when he got it they orgasmed together and Bongani untied her and slept next to her and Star climbed on top him

Bongani: What you doing?

Star:Are you up for round two Mr?

Bongani: Bring it on

Star inserted Mphephetwa inside and closed her eyes as the feeling was good and she moved back and forth making Bongani groaned and he grabbed her waist then she started twerking on him and the rest is history

- 
- 
- 

She was in their house as she had planned a romantic dinner for Smanga because she could see that he needed to release

He arrived and found the house beautiful with the lights dimmed and roses all over he smiled because they were warming up to each other because they're stuck forever

They ate dinner and later went to bed and Smanga showed Ntombi flames but when he released he call Star's

name and Ntombi was angry beyond  
core

She waited for him to sleep and she  
woke up and went to the study to  
make a call

Ntombi: I want you to organise me  
three of the 27 guys

Caller:What for?

Ntombi: I got them a nicely fresh  
pussy to eat

Caller:Consider it done

Ntombi ended the call and smiled to  
herself and went back to work

o

◦

◦

Star woke up and bathed with Bambi and the kids bathed too and she made breakfast and she kissed the twins cheeks and kissed Vilakazi and went out as she was returning the kids to her parent's house and later went home to cook lunch for Bongani and took it to his office but the lunch was an excuse because she was horny so she got to his work place with a Tupper on her hand and the other hand was in her pocket as she was wearing a long sleeved black and white stripes with black Luis Vuitton

stilettos

She knocked and let herself in and he smiled looking at her with Mphephetwa getting excited then she locked the door

Bongani: You shouldn't come around that much look how Vilakazi is excited He showed her his bulge and she smiled to her self

Star:I'm here to take care of that don't worry but I need your help with something

Bongani: What?

She turned around and showed her a zip that was on her back and he

unzipped it then she turned to look at him and she let it fall leaving her breast looking at him

He grabbed her and put her on the table and shifted her thong to the other side and took out Vilakazi

Bongani:I have a meeting in in 20 minutes and I have 15 minutes left

Star:Make it quick and worth my while  
And as always she's tight and Bongani always struggles

He inserted himself and trusted faster than ever this time he was fucking her because she was moaning out loud

They released together and Bongani

went to get a towel and found her sleeping already on the couch that was in the office

He cleaned her up and kissed her

Bongani: Thank you my dynamite I'll see you when I come back okay

Star: Lock the door on your way I don't want anyone disturbing me

He laughed and kissed her once again and covered her with a fleece and went to his office with a smile on his face

- 
-



- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:29] Snr2: Insert 42

- 

- 

- 

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

- 

- 

- 

She was in a secluded area outside

town while he entered

Killer:Princess

Ntombi: Killer

Killer:How're you soon to be queen?

Ntombi: Can we get down to business  
this place is too dirty

Killer:Cocky aren't we well here are  
your boys

Three guys came in and they looked  
scary you can see that they were the  
real kasi gangsters

Ntombi: Perfect you'll wait for me to  
give you guys an order

Killer:Anything for you princess

Ntombi: Remember no one must know about this

He nodded and she took out a brown envelope and gave to him and when he opened he smiled

Killer: You don't waste time I can see

Ntombi: It's been a week now it's time to finish what I've planned

One of the guys spoke

Guy1: Ekse my sister Entlek ufuna ukuthi so chune ini grand grand? (Sorry my sister what exactly do want us to do)

Killer: Eish Sbu o ova too much man (You talk too much)

Guy1:Sorry boss hai mina bengizi  
buzela nje(I was just asking)

Ntombi: I'll call you

She said looking at Killer and he  
nodded then she walked away going  
home

She got home and found Smanga one  
the phone so she stood there on the  
kitchen counter as his back was facing  
her

Sma:Please Star I need you I need to  
talk to you

The moment she heard Star her anger  
started to escalate

He dropped the call and he turned

around and found Ntombi looking at him

Sma: Where have you been?

Ntombi: Out

Sma: Okay

Ntombi: Why are you still in contact with her?

Sma: You won't understand

Ntombi: Am I not good enough for you Smanga! ?

She yelled

Sma: Leave me alone

Ntombi: I'm your wife damn it

Sma: Stop raising your at me and start

behaving like a true wife and a princess!

Ntombi: If you won't let her go then I'm gonna make her hate you for the rest of her life

Sma: Leave Star alone if you want to live

Ntombi: I'm not scared of her

With that said she walked outside with her bag

◦

◦

◦

Star was in her office when her phone

rang

Star:Hello

Sma:Star

Star:O batlang Smanga? (What do you want Smanga)

Sma:I want you I still love you Star

Star:Remind me again why I haven't blocked you yet?

Sma: Please Star I don't wanna lose you

Star:Smanga the day you looked at your wife like she was the only thing was the day you lost me forever

Sma:Please can we meet?

Star:Smanga we've been doing this for a week now I'm tired of it just leave me alone

Sma:I need you Star I need to talk to you

Star:Goodbye Smanga

She ended the call and sighed then continued with her work

After a while there was a knock on the door

Star: Come in

No one came in instead the person kept knocking until she got fed up and went to open the door and found a giant teddy bear that was fit for the



door and she smiled to herself and she took it and put it on her office and went to Kamogelo

Star:His heart

She blushed a little

Kamo:His Dynamite

Star:Were did you hear that from?

Kamo: I heard when you called him yesterday when I went to drop some documents at his office and he was smiling like a retard

Star:Yeah yeah I hear you so where does this giant teddy comes from?

Kamo: From him it came with some

delivery guy

Star:Yoh Bongani is too much now

They laughed and she went back to her office and continued with her work

A knock came through

Star:Come in

Ntombi walked in and Star was just looking at her because she could sense that this is not a friendly visit

Ntombi: Good afternoon

Star:What do you want Ntombi

Ntombi: Don't worry this is just a friendly visit nothing major

Star: I didn't ask you that now did I?

Ntombi: Why is Smanga calling you lately?

Star: Why don't you ask him?

She said putting back her glasses and got busy with her paperwork

Ntombi: Stay away from my man

Star: Okay now you sound like a desperate side chick I mean you got the ring and his last name so start behaving like a married woman

Ntombi: I will show you who I am

Star smirked as an idea came through her mind and she stood up walked to where Ntombi was standing

She looked at her and bit her lower lip seductively but in a playful way

Star: You know you're very sexy you shouldn't be going around threatening people ruining all this sexyness

She said as her hands roamed around Ntombi's body and she didn't know what to do

Star: Look at you all sexy and to top it all you're a yellow bone she spanked her

Star: Now you're gonna be a good girl and behave now get out of my office

Ntombi swallowed hard and walked out and Star laughed at her

The thing is Ntombi is bisexual but she is into a dick and now Star just woke those feelings towards women

- 
- 
- 

She got to her house and found Valencia sitting down drinking wine

Ntombi: Babe when did you get in here?

Valencia: Few minutes ago Smanga left he said his father called him he'll be back later

Ntombi: Okay you don't look okay

what's wrong?

Valencia: There's this girl Sabelo is dating and it has been months and now he doesn't recognize me anymore I need some release

Ntombi walked to her and took the glass and put it on the table and sat on her lap

Ntombi: I'll help you release

They kissed each other and they took the show to the guest room

They ate each other hard and they did the scissor position and they slept

o

- 

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:29] Snr2: Insert 43

- 

- 

- 

|||Star||

- 

- 

-

Today it's Saturday and Bongani has invited his friends and their spouses for braai over his house and they'll be here in a few minutes

We have been really busy for the past two weeks and today we get to just relax

It's funny how I haven't met any of his friends well brothers as he calls them and we've been together for months now

Right now I'm in a kitchen busy doing some salads when a vision suddenly flashed right through my eyes it shows Boitumelo screaming and



kicking but I couldn't hear what was she saying because they were lots of voices in my head

I closed my eyes and put my hands on my ears then after a while they stopped like nothing really happened I breathed out heavily and rushed to our room and I found Bongani wearing clothes and I went straight to the drawer and took out my blunt and opened the balcony door and lit it and smoked thinking about the vision I just had

Is my baby in danger and can I even save her I hate not knowing what to do especially with this kind of thing

I felt his hands on my waist and his soft warm lips on the back of my neck making me calm down

Bongani: What's wrong my dynamite

Me: Nothing I can't handle

Bongani: You know I don't take that crap I know that when you start smoking there's something worrying you

Me: I just had another vision

Bongani: Concerning princess?

I nodded

Bongani: I'll call someone I know to find out if he can't do anything about

it

Me:One I know about my visions is  
they all come true

Bongani: I know just relax for today  
okay

Me:Okay let me video call them I miss  
them

I called mom

Mom:Baby

Me:Mommy how're you?

Mom:I'm good my baby and you

Me:I'm okay mommy

Mom:What's wrong my baby

Me:I miss my kids mommy

She laughed at me

Mom: You could've just said you want to talk to them here they are

Them: Mommy

Me: I miss you guys

Boikgethelo: We miss you too mommy

Me: When are you guys coming back?

Boipelo: Not anytime soon Jamaica is beautiful

Yep their grandparents went with them to Jamaica for the school holidays

Me: Promise me that you'll visit me as soon as you land

Them: We promise mom

We talked for a few minutes and they also talked to Bongani and I went downstairs to finish off some salads

Bongani came down and he was wearing shorts with adidas flip-flops and a T-shirt looking yummy

He came towards me looking right into my eyes and came to stand in front of me

He looked deeply in my eyes

Bongani: Your eyes makes me weak

His voice was deep and also husky and it made me wet

I just looked at him and his eyes were sparkling and he licked his lower lip and kissed me slowly

He put me on top of the counter and spread my legs

He pulled out and looked at me

Bongani: I love you Naledi more than I love myself okay

Me: I love you too

His hand that was on my thigh travelled to my nana and played with my clit

Bongani: Fuck you're not wearing anything underneath

I just moaned because this pleasure was too much

Me: You have to stop your guests will arrive soon

I was even struggling to talk

Bongani: Look at me dynamite

I looked at him

Bongani: Do you really want me to stop?

His finger was doing wonders in my nana

I didn't answer him and he continued to please me with his finger

Bongani: Fuck you're so fucken sexy

I shook uncontrollably as an orgasm hit me hard and I groaned as I squirted all over his shirt and he gave me time to catch my breath

Me: What did you do to me Sabelo?

Bongani: Why are calling me Sabelo?

Me: Isn't it your name?

Bongani: Come let's get you cleaned

He picked me up and we went to take a cold shower and he had a big erection but he refused to let me take care of it he said I'll do it tonight

Bongani just went to attend the door and he came back my twin brother and other six males



Bongani: Dynamite these are my brothers your brother, Nkululeko, Siyanda, Mpendulo, Anele and lastly Jase the ladies here are Phemelo, Vuyiswa, Nomsa, Sindi

The last two were Kamogelo and Bee and I hugged them and the guys went to the braai areas and I led them to the kitchen and we sat down

Vuyiswa: Now I see why you're his dynamite

Sindi: Hmmm she is truly his dynamite

Nomsa: You're his dynamite that comes in a package

We laughed

Me:What would you ladies like to drink

Phemelo: Wine please

Me:Sindi are you always this quite?

Sindi:No I just have a lot in my mind

Me: Okay

I gave them their wine and took out my beer and they helped me with food and we were just chatting and laughing and to be honest they are kinda cool and naughty too

Me:So Kamo what's going with you and my twin brother there?

She chocked on her wine

Sindi: You know I realized that you

and Moon there are is a resemblance  
between you too

Bee: That's because they're twins duh

Sindi: Voetsek Bee

We laughed at him

Bee: I'm sure Nkululeko will be glad to  
do that plus he seems like a beast  
down there

Sindi: Girl you don't know anything I  
can't get enough of it

Phemelo: No wonder you ladies are so  
fat because of dicks

We laughed

Bee: What can we say if he gives it to

you good then you can't get enough of it

Nomsa: Yes and one dick is enough

Vuyiswa: Amen to that sister

Sindi: Star wathula kanje( Why are you so quite?)

Me: What do you want me to say I mean look at me my man gives it to me good in a dominant way

I did 360 turn

Vuyiswa: You mean the spanking thing and handcuffs?

Me: Oh yes

Kamo: Handcuffs?

We looked at her

Phemelo: Yes handcuffs

Kamogelo looked away

Me: No way you want to tell me that you're still a virgin?

She looked down embarrassed

Nomsa: You don't have to be embarrassed we're gonna corrupt you babes

Phemelo: Star you have a cinema room here?

Me: Yes we do

Bee: After this we gonna leave the guys and show Kamo here a little

movie

We we're now in the lounge indulging  
and each and everyone was seating  
next to their spouses

Bee was with Jase, Kamo was with  
Moon, I was with Bongani, Sindi with  
Nkululeko, Vuyiswa with Anele, Phemelo  
with Mpendulo

When they were finished they sat  
outside chatting listening to some  
deep house music

We went to the cinema and we sat  
down

Nomsa: Watch and learn babes

She said to Kamo and she pressed something on the remote then she showed a woman being in a submissive way and I took a few lessons then she put on some lesbian porn then Bee and I looked at each other and laughed

Phemelo: What's funny?

Bee: This video reminds of what we did years back me and Star

Nomsa: You mean you guys once slept together

Me: Yes

We burst into laughter

Me: So Kamogelo you not tell us about

you and Moon?

Kamo: There's nothing to tell he asked me to accompany him here nothing else

Me: Okay

We joined the guys and I sat on top of Bongani and I could feel Mphephetwa growing down there and I looked at him and he smiled

Later on they left and we exchanged numbers as ladies

I went to my room and wore my short school uniform as I wanted to put on a show for Bongani

I sat down on the couch and he



smiled looking at me

Me: Good evening Master you know I've been a very bad girl today

Bongani: What did you do?

Me: Well me and the girls watched some porn then we had a group sex and I've just finished masturbating so hard

Bongani: You deserve a punishment come

He took me to his study and he sat down

Bongani: Put on a show for me and do not cum without my permission

Me:Yes master

I stripped down my clothes and I was left with my thong and bra

Bongani: Come here

I walked to him and I stood between him and a table

He took off my thong tin and bra

Bongani: Play with yourself and look at me when you do

I smirked

I sat down and started rubbing my clit looking at him and I was building up

Me:Can I cum master?

Bongani: No bad girls don't deserve to get pleasure come here

I stopped and stood in front of him

Bongani: Turn around and bend over

I did

Bongani: I want you to thank you me and ask for another okay?

Me:Yes master

His hand landed on my but

Me:Thank you master can I have another one

He spanked for about 20 times and now my but cheeks were burning I was dripping wet you'd swear that I

was peeing

Me:I want you to fuck me tonight  
master

He smirked

Bongani: Your wish is my command  
ma'am

I looked at his pants and his manhood  
was standing ready

He took off his clothes and kissed me  
then put me on top of the table and  
entered me slowly

Bongani:Fuck you're tight

He moved and he increased his pace  
going in and out of me and I was

screaming with total pleasure and him  
groaning

I released and he got me down and I  
turned around

Bongani: Hold on tight

He started all over again this time he  
was not playing he was fucking and I  
felt like I'm was loosing my mind he  
was spanking me so hard yet in a  
pleasurable way making me building up  
then we released and he shot load  
inside me

and I heard him stumbling back and I  
looked at him he was sitting down  
breathing heavily

Bongani: Fuck that was great

He stood up and went to our room and we passed out

- 

- 

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin

[ 06/07, 18:30] Snr2: Insert 44

- 

- 

-

|| Moon ||

- 
- 
- 

Life has been good on my side I can't complain

Having my twin sister has brought so much joy in our family especially my father because he once said that he gave up on her coming back but the look on his face when he saw her in fact when we all saw her

She is truly beautiful like our mother and we love her so much and she's such a daddy girl

She has a golden heart and the thought of her taking kids out of the streets and take care of them also love them like her very own kids is just out of this world

Working on the force is also good I have fallen in love with my job at the force more than my job at the hospital

Even though the work at the force is too much I love it luckily Jase joined us and went to training two months ago and now he's good at what he does

On the other side there's this girl that



makes me weak by just looking at her she's so beautiful with a banging body but unfortunately she has friendzoned me as she has a boyfriend well that won't stop me from getting her

Kamogelo is so beautiful to a point that you won't realise that she is an albino but I love her regardlessly

The first time I saw her at Star's office I felt like my world had stopped her voice gave me butterflies in my stomach and her soft giggles make shiver her eyes makes me go weak she just makes me..... I don't know how to explain how I feel about her but I'll make it my mission to make her mine

I just finished my work and Jase asked me to join him for lunch at McDonald's and we drove there and got a table then ordered food

Voice: Ah sissy boy

There's only one person who calls me like that so I didn't even bother looking at him

Me: Killer

Killer: Funny how you still remember me

Me: Funny how you still stupid

I looked at him and he was with her and his hand was around her tiny waist

Killer: Stop looking at my women like that

Me: Why are you here exactly?

Killer: To greet

Me: We heard you now go

Killer: Whoa calm down sissy boy

Me: Sissy boy ke rrago (is your father)

I saw him frowning and attempted to let go of Kamogelo but she held him and shook his hand

Killer: Make sure our paths don't cross and if they do make sure you walk away

Me: I'm not scared of you Killer you

might have bullied me in school but not anymore

Killer:Clearly you don't know me you should ask around

Me:Yeah whatever go away you're suffocating us

He just clicked his tongue

Killer:Let's go

He took her hand roughly and that broke my heart and they walked away I continued eating

Jase:What's up with you and Killer?

Me:He just used to bully me at school and I would just keep quiet but not

anymore and he has what I want

Jase:What?

Me:Kamogelo the girl he is with

Jase:Do you know who that guy is?

Me:No.....Who is he?

Jase:He's the leader of the 27's

Me:I've dealt with the Mafias so the 27's are nothing to me okay.....I am sniper you seem to forget that I could take them out tonight all of them

Jase:Wow

We continued eating then went back to work

- 
- 
- 

Waking up next to the love of your life is the best thing ever

I raised my head and looked at him

His is perfect for me his perfect jaw line, his nicely trimmed beard, his perfectly fine nose, his thick eyelashes and beautiful eyebrows and lastly his perfect and dark skin makes him more than hot

I raised my hand and caressed his skin as it was soft and I looked at his slightly parted lips and I went to

them and gave him a peck and he  
smiled

He opened his hazel eyes and I smiled

Me:Morning

Bongani:Morning my dynamite

Me:Time to wake up Mr Vilakazi

Bongani:But he's already awake look

He showed me his huge reaction

Me: And he's so huge

Bongani: I'm a Zulu man dynamite it's  
in my blood

Me:And my nana is small

Bongani: No she's not she's just too  
tight and fuck it drives me crazy and

the warmness mm mm mm

He said that shaking his heard

Me:Okay that's my que to leave

Bongani: Not without my kiss first

Me:Take it then

In seconds I was under him and he kissed me softly and slowly and I put my hands around his neck and wrapped my legs around his waist

Bongani: Can we have a quickie

He said as he pulled out

Me:Mara( But) Vilakazi we had countless rounds yesterday

Bongani: But I can't help it dynamite



plus I never hear you complain

Me: Fine besides I'm already wet and horny

He looked at me and laughed at me

Me: What's so funny?

Bongani: You just said you're horny

Me: Yes I'm horny now make it snappy

Bongani: It's a good thing we sleep naked

His phone rang and he looked at me

Me: What?

Bongani: It's my little brother

Me: You never told me anything about your family

Bongani: I'll tell you after I'm done here

Me: Answer your phone then

Bongani: I don't want to leave you hanging

Me: I'll wait for you

Bongani: Small

He said answering the phone then he opened my legs and positioned himself but he couldn't get in because he was huge and he was busy talking on the phone

Bongani: Look small I'll call you

He ended the call

Bongani: Fuck why are you always this tight

Me Make it snappy I'm giving 15 minutes to be done I want to take a long shower

He didn't waste time and did his things

We were now in the bathtub and it was silent

Bongani: My name is

Bongani.....Prince Sabelosabongani

Thorsten Vilakazi

Me:What?

Bongani: I know its shocking but it is who I am dynamite

Me: Why do I have to always fall for princes.....Wait Vilakazi from where?

Bongani: KZN

Me: Your sister was arranged a marriage with Smanga Ngcobo?

Bongani: Yes and how do you know him

I sighed

Me: He's my ex the one I told you about

Bongani: Well I don't care you're mine now and I don't wanna lose you please marry me

Me: What?

Bongani: I want you to marry me  
please as soon as possible

Me: Why as soon as possible Bongani  
what are you hiding from me?

He sighed

Bongani: I.....I'm going away and I  
want you to find you as still mine

Me: Where are you going?

Bongani: I'm going away to save our  
country my country

Me: Who are you Bongani?

Bongani: Please don't panic

Me: Tell me Bongani

Bongani: Come

We got out of the bathtub and dried ourselves and I didn't even bother with lotion I just sat down naked and he came out naked with Vilakazi dangling between the thighs and wore his boxers and went to sit to the couch and patted his lap and I went to sit on top of him with my legs on the sides and he sighed and held my waist

Bongani: I never had a normal childhood my father was always busy with the Kingdom because having to be the leader of so many chiefdoms under you was never easy back then but what I know is he loved us and he would sometimes make time for us he

was making an effort but he never had a chance to listen to us as his sons when we needed to talk so I became a listener to all of my brothers and sisters but no one was there to listen to me and that is what angered me I had still have too much anger inside me

So I started spending my time in gym and school but when my father was done with everything which was when I was about 16 years old the damage was already done there was nothing they could do so I started isolating myself from everyone and everything when I was doing matric and focused

on my school work

Then one day I heard that the South African OPS were looking for secret agents I applied for it and I was accepted I told my family about it and they were not happy about it but they supported me and by that time I was only 17 and I had to go away when I was 18 years old

I went away and met my friends besides Jase and Moon and we were clicked same time as we were in the same room and became friends instantly

We made it our mission to be the best



we killed many people for the safety of our country because that's what we were trained for to kill without mercy

We went undercover in dangerous places against dangerous people but we always came out even though we were shot many times we never gave up until now

All five of us they always called us The Unpredictable team reason being whenever our Lieutenant came with such plan we'll always go against it during the mission

When we were around our late 20's we came home and I found that I had

twins with one of my fuck buddies  
Valencia and she found out she was  
pregnant when I had already went  
away so I explained to my children  
why I was away for such a long time  
they understood

Then I fell in love with a woman  
called Nompumelelo I was 25 by that  
time and I felt like I'm not getting  
any younger so we got married and  
she understood what my work came  
with but she was killed by the  
Brazilians as a revenge because I was  
their fall down I told myself that I'd  
step down as the leader but I thought  
to myself how will I cope without the

force so I did everything in my power to bring down Brazil to it's knees but without making my kids miss the father love I had for them and the Lieutenant saw that I was passionate about this job but on a serious note we're all the passionate with being on the force and to be honest without my friends I wouldn't be where I am same applies to them

I might be the leader of the ops to the people but to me my team and I are the leaders of the force

All this time I was looking at him and listening carefully and the look on his face when he talks about the force

was priceless you could just see that he loves his job and I can't stop him from doing what he wants

Me: I hear you Vilakazi and I can see how you love your job and I can't stand on your way but please promise me that you'd drop anything for your family and us

Bongani: I promise dynamite

Me: So what's gonna happen now?

Bongani: You gonna have security guards with you everywhere you go

Me: What?

Bongani: Baby it's for your safety because I'm gonna deal with the most

dangerous people ever and I've installed a tracker on your car

Me: Bongani

Bongani: Please let me do this and you can only befriend the ladies in our circle not anyone else

Me: Bongani now you're not being fair

Bongani: Baby the people I'll working against them they'll try to get information through you guys by using other people because you guys are our weakness

Me: Fine then

Bongani: I want you to meet my family

Me:When?

Bongani: Tomorrow

Me: What Bongani that's too soon

Bongani: I know and I've already told my mother that I'll bring you tomorrow

Me:Okay then I better get ready for work then

Bongani: I told them you're sick so I could spend time with you

Me: You mean spend time with my nana

Bongani: I can't help it surely you must be pregnant by now because we

haven't been careful

Me:I'm not ready for a child now

Bambi is still young

Bongani: I'll be with you every step of the way

Me:Okay I'm not pregnant so let's change the topic I was taking a talk around your house and I came across a locked room and I realized it's always locked

Bongani: You want to know what's in there?

Me:Yes

Bongani: Get dressed I'll show you

I wore my bikini and bra and followed him

We got to the room and he unlocked the door and it was dark but when he switched on the lights I couldn't believe my eyes

Me: BDSM you're into BDSM?

Bongani: Yes

Me: Wow

The room was black everything was black

Bongani: You love it?

Me: When are we getting to test it?

He smirked



Bongani: After we come back from KZN now let's go we have things to do

We walked back to our room and watched movies and he bought junk food later on we made love so many times

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like comment and share

- Admin Star

Insert 45

- 
- 
- 

||Star||

- 
- 
- 

We just finished eating breakfast and we're all set to go and to be honest I'm so nervous I don't know how will they treat me but I don't care though

Bongani: Penny of your thoughts?

Me:How is your family like what kind of people are they?

Bongani: Well my mom, little brother and little sisters are just the most coolest people ever also my father but he is strict

Me: So I have to wear long dresses and doeks every time I'm at the palace?

Bongani: Yes

Me: Oh my jumpsuits

Bongani: Why do you love them so much

Me: Because I'm more comfortable with them

He just chuckled

We just boarded the jet and it's ready

to take off and I sit next to him with my laptop and do some work while he reads a newspaper

Me: Have you called the twins to check up on them?

Bongani: No I'll call them when we arrive

Me: I'm hungry

He pecked my lips

Bongani: You can eat me

Me: I want real food Vilakazi

Bongani: Fine what do you want to eat?

Me: Hmm let's see I want a pie and

bring me a bowl with pineapple,  
apples,bananas, strawberries and pears

Bongani: You gonna finish all of those  
things

Me:Yes and don't forget the yoghurt

He went to take my things and came  
back with everything

I started with my pie then ate my  
fruit salad as the fruits were already  
nicely chopped

Me:What?

He was looking at me like I'm crazy

Bongani: You're are going to get fat

Me:Then you'll leave me because I'm

fat

He tried talking but I was having none of it

I dragged myself to the room and slept

◦

◦

Okay what's wrong with my dynamite I mean I was just joking and she never take things I say by her heart Eix women

I looked at her as she slept she is so beautiful you wouldn't even believe her if she told you what she went through in her childhood yet it made her

strong

The first time I saw her it was like I was seeing a person who doesn't exist

The way she spoke during the presentation showed how passionate she was with what she was doing

I love how short she is, her beautiful long dreads, her purplish lips, her perfect skin colour, her banging body everything about her is so perfect but most importantly her grey eyes that makes me weak just by looking at them

Her eyes made me not stay away from her and the look she gives me it's just

priceless

Her dimpled smile makes her look  
cute,her laughter and giggles brings  
joy and peace to my heart

Just her touch makes me feel  
goosebumps in my body

You know what I can write a book  
about her but what matters the most  
is I love her more than I love myself  
and I want to make her mine and  
have more kids with her I just hope  
she's pregnant because I'm not getting  
any younger even though we have kids  
which aren't our biological kids I still  
love them regardlessly



The fact that he accepted my twins and they get along very well brings nothing but happiness to me and I love how she taught her kids manners she's indeed a great mother

I was disturbed by my phone ringing and it was my mother I smiled to myself

Me: My world

Mom: Boy boy how far are you?

Me: Two hours away mother

Mom: Where's makoti and how is she?

Me: She's sleeping mother and today she lashed on me for telling her that she'll get fat if she eat too much

Mom:What did she say!

Me:She said I'll be glad to leave her fat self

She laughed really hard

Mom:You shouldn't call a pregnant women fat my boy

Me:Yeah mom I..... Wait what?

Mom:Boy makoti is pregnant believe me I'll confirm it when you guys get here

Me:Mom don't play like that

Mom:I said I'll confirm when you guys get here okay

Me: Okay mother

Mom: Okay my boy I love you okay

Me: I love you too mother

We ended the call and I decided to rest for the next 2 hours before landing

I took off my clothes and got left with my boxers then put her on top of me and drifted off to sleep

My name name is Sabelosabongani Thorsten Vilakazi I'm 33 years old male and a father to seven kids

- 
- 

I'll continue later

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 18:30] Snr2: Insert 46

- 
- 
- 

||Star||

- 
-

o

Bongani: Dynamite wake up

Me:No Vilakazi I'm tired

Bongani: Babe we have to buckle up  
we're landing in 10 minutes now come

He took my hand and we went to our  
seats and he buckled me

Me:(sniff)

Bongani: Dynamite what's wrong baby?

Me:You woke me up and I'm hungry?

Bongani: I'm sorry I woke you up but  
it had to be done and we'll stop by  
the shops and get you food

Me:(sniff)

We were in a car that came to pick us up at the airport well more like 3 cars because the other ones were full of guards

We arrived at a mall we went to buy food and continued with our journey and I ate my food

Bongani: Are you good babe?

Me: Yes I'm good when are we getting there I want to sleep?

Bongani: We have arrived

I looked outside the window and saw a really big house not the house you usually see on Top Billing I'm talking about 5x the houses on Top Billing

and there were mountains surrounding the palace now I understand the name Bongani: You'll have time to look at it dynamite come let's go

He held my hand and we walked to a big Italian door that was brown decorated with lions and it opened when we were a few steps away then we were met by an older lady and 2 version of her with another 2 male versions of Bongani

Women: Oh my son

She said crying walking towards Bongani and they hugged for a very long time and I just looked down

Bongani: Dynamite this my mother, the queen MaVilakazi o mkhulu( MaVilakazi senior)

She came towards me and lifted my head and cupped my face then looked at me with Bongani's hazel brown eyes

MaV: My god Bongani she's beautiful a rare gem

Bongani: You said it all mother

MaV: Saubona makoti (Hello daughter in-law)

Me: Dumela Mme( Greetings mother)

MaV: You're Tswana?



She said with a smile on her face and I nodded

MaV: Come here

She gave me a tight hug

MaV: Thank you for taking care of my son look at how he's happy

We laughed

Me: Thank you Mme

Bongani :We're still here ladies

We all laughed

Bongani: Dynamite these are my siblings

He introduced them as Bonginkosi his little brother, Asiphe and Emihle as

his little sisters and they welcomed me with warm hands

MaV: The king is still at the council meeting he'll be back soon

Voice: Ohh the prodigal son is back

We looked at where the voice was coming from and it none other than Ntombi's mother and Bongani just looked at her

Bongani: Mother take care of my dynamite I still want to talk with Nkosi

MaV: She's safe with me

MrsV: What is she doing here?

MaV: None of your business come  
makoti

I kissed Bongani's cheek and I  
followed the queen to the kitchen with  
Asiphe and Emihle and she made us  
sandwiches and we ate

While we were still eating MrsV came  
and looked at me from head to toe

MrsV: Sister wife could you please  
make me some sandwich too

MaV: You got hands too so why don't  
you do it for yourself

MrsV: So we meet again little Star

I just looked at her then continued  
eating after a while we heard voices

coming and I looked at MaV

MaV:The king is here

I started getting nervous and I guess she saw that too

MaV: He's strict baby very strict but also a nice person just don't look him in the eye until he says so

Me:Okay

I fixed myself as I was wearing a long-sleeved purple dress that reached my feet with a cardigan and a doek on my head

Some girl came to us and said that the king is summoning

We went to where they were seated  
and all this time my head was bowed  
down

Me:Greetings my royalties

No one said anything then he spoke

King:Bongani who is this

Oh my god his voice was so deeper  
and scary just like his son

Bongani: She is the love of my life my  
king the women I want to spend the  
rest of NY life with the women who  
can make my house warm like a true  
house the women who knows my flaws  
but still accepts me and make a  
better man the women who carries my

seed

King: What's your name my daughter?

Me:Ketsoentle Star Grey

King: Look at me

I looked at him with a serious look  
just like he was looking at me with a  
serious face

King: How do we know that the thing  
you're carrying as my son calls it a  
seed is his child or someone else's  
bastard

Wait what child I'm not pregnant and  
now he's insulting me but I'll just play  
along

Me:With all due respect my king I don't appreciate how you talk to me now you calling my child a bastard makes me loose the respect I have for you

King:This is my kingdom I will call whoever I want whatever I want do you hear me now sit down

Why is Bongani not saying anything he is just sitting there looking at me

Me:A true king doesn't look down on others just because he has the power to rule, he doesn't go around insulting people that well make him loose value of being call a true king so I won't sit

around and listen to you insult me like  
I've done something to you because in  
the eyes of the law and God we're all  
equal

Everyone looked at me like I'm crazy

King: Call Nkosi for me

Bongani went away and came back  
with the seer that once called me a  
queen then he sat down

Bab'N: You call me my king

King: I want you to prepare a test for  
this young lady here

Bab'N: Your wish is my command my  
king



Then he gathered his things then he lit something then he started chanting some words then the room started getting dark and lights flicking

Bab'N kneeled in front me and showed me his fists

Bab'N: My daughter which had has stones in it?

I closed my eyes and inhaled then breathed out

Me:Both hands baba

Bab'N: Think carefully my daughter

Me:I trust my heart, my instinct and my gut to make the right decisions

The room went back to it's normal state then Bab'N opened his hands then he revealed two stones in each hand

Bab'N: Congratulations you have passed first challenge

Me:Can I go home now

Bab'N: Come kneel here

Did he just ignore me?

I kneeled in front of him

Bab'N: Unfold your hands

I did and he put the four stones that he was on his hands and they turned gold

I screamed a little and I threw them down

Bab'N: She is the one my king

King: The Golden Queen the one with a pure heart

Bongani stood up and came to me and kissed my forehead

King: Go sit down Bongani

Bab'N: My king and queen I present to you the future queen of this kingdom the chosen one by the ancestors

King:Lobola negotiations are on the 15 of March

Me:My king with all due respect I

believe you owe me an apology for calling my child a bastard and for questioning my loyalty to your son

King: A feisty young lady who knows how to stand up for herself my son you have found a true wife here my deepest apologies my daughter

Me: Thank you my king

We laughed

We were taken to a big dining room and food was prepared

Bongani: You did well MaVilakazi

Me: Well thank you Vilakazi

He smiled and kissed my cheek and I

dished up for me and Bongani then we ate

Half through our plates we heard two voices and they walked but stopped when they saw me

Ntombi: Mother what is she doing here?

MrsV:Ask your big brother

Ntombi: Bhut Sabelo why is she here?

Bongani:She's here with me got a problem with that?

Ntombi:No I was just asking

She did the evil smirk and I rolled my eyes

Sma: Star

Me:Smanga

He sat down we continued eating

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:05] Snr2: Insert 47

- 
- 
-

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

- o
- o
- o

The lunch continued then Bongani left with his father to check on the Chiefdoms but he promised his dynamite that he'll be back soon and she didn't have a problem with him leaving in fact she wanted time to digest what Bab'Nkosi told her

Well he confirmed that she was indeed pregnant and she couldn't believe it

So she was now outside walking around as she asked for space from

everyone and they let her be but she took her phone with her and found a bench and she sat down as she was surrounded by the sound of birds chirping and the breeze of fresh air hitting her and she closed her eyes She opened her eyes and touched her flat belly

Star:Wow I can't believe I'm pregnant again even though I'm scared of loosing you too

I just want you to know that I love you my baby

She closed her eyes once again and thought about her life since she came



here

Star:I'm 23 turning 24 with 7 kids and a 33 year old boyfriend a CEO to one of the biggest company and I'm expecting

Then she laughed at herself and sat there for a while until she felt the presence of someone

Star:Smanga

She said with her eyes still closed

Sma: Still the same girl with the same instinct

Star:If I didn't know you better I'd say you're following me

Sma: No I'm not I was just taking a walk around the palace

Star:Okay

Then silence filled amongst them

Sma: Can I sit?

He broke the silence

Star:I know you Smanga Ngcobo what do you want

Sma: To talk to you

Star:About what?

He sat down and held Star's hands

Sma: To talk about us

Star: There's no us

She said removing her hands from him  
and he sighed

Sma:I love you Star more than  
anything in the world

Star:You're trying to convince yourself

Sma:No I'm not Star I'm serious

Star:For goodness sake Smanga you're  
a married man you shouldn't be  
running after me

Sma:The heart wants what it wants  
and mine what's you

All this time Ntombi was listening to  
them and her anger was building up  
each and every minute when they  
were together

Star: No the your heart wants your wife now go to her

Sma: Ntombi is not like you Star

Star: And she'll never be like me or even be me now leave alone Ngcobo

Sma: I still love you Star and I won't give up on us

Star: I won't come second best to you Ngcobo

Ntombi rushed to their room and took her things and went to the nearest hotel with so much anger and booked a hotel for the next 3 hours

She sat down on the couch with a glass of wine and punched something

on the phone

Ntombi: Yes I'm looking for two bisexual girls I want to book them for the next 3 hours

She listen

Ntombi: Room 200 at sunrise hotel

She ended the call and drank her wine because that's how she deals with anger it's either she drinks lots of wine or she releases so she decided to do them both

She took off her clothes and remained with only a bra and a thong with her perfect yellow bone body and went to the balcony still drinking her wine

then a knock came through

Ntombi: Come in

Two girls entered wearing just normal clothes and they looked mixed race with beautiful bodies

Girl1: Hii my name is Ariel and we're looking for Ntombi

Ntombi: Lock the door

The other girl locked the door and she turned looking at them and she walked back inside the room not forgetting to close the balcony door and she went to sit on the couch

Ntombi: Names

Girl1:Ariel

Girl2:Ivy

Ntombi: Hmm beautiful names now whatever happens here stays here are we clear?

They nodded

Ntombi: Now strip for me and give me a lap dance

They stripped off their clothes and gave her a lap dance and they twerked for her

She pulled Ariel to her and kissed her hungrily with her hand on her nana rubbing her clit and she moaned

Ntombi: You like that huh?

Ariel: Ahh yes.....you're fucken so good at this

She removed her hand as she was about to cum

Ntombi: Now you too put on a show for me Ivy you're in control

They did their things and she watched them as they were turning her on

Ntombi: Stop

They stopped and she went to a walk in closet and came back with a bag and she threw it at them

Ntombi:Open it



They did and they found all kinds of dildos

The bag always stays there because room 200 was her room and the bag was organised by the owner of the hotel which she's also her mistress

They did their things for two hours and they slept

- 
- 
- 

**\*\*\*Meanwhile\*\*\***

- 
-

◦

Star just came out of the bathroom with a towel wrapped around her body and found Bongani on a couch so she went to put on a lotion and wore her favourite undergarments and went to Vilakazi

She sat on her favorite sitting position of her legs each of his side and she put her arms around his neck and smashed her lips on his

The kiss was long and passionate until they both pulled out

Bongani: Hi

Star:Hi

Bongani: You good?

Star:Yes I just missed you

Bongani: I missed you too

He pecked her lips

Bongani: Dinner is in the next 4 hours  
so I thought we should spend it  
together

Star:What do you have in mind?

Bongani: Nothing let's just sit here  
and talk

Star:Okay

She stuffed her face on her neck and  
they stayed like that with no one  
talking

Bongani: Thank you my dynamite

Star:For what?

Bongani: For being mine,for accepting me the way I am and for accepting my twins but most importantly for carrying my seed I love you more than I love myself

Star:It wouldn't be fair if I didn't accepted your children because you accepted mine and loved them like you love them at the end of the day they're my kids also because I'm not planning on leaving you

As for the pregnancy I'm scared what if I loose this one too

Bongani: I'm here to protect you against everything and anything that tries to hurt you or our kids

Star: Promise me that if something bad happens to me or the kids you won't blame yourself because some things are beyond your control

Bongani: I promise

Star: Good

They had a deal and they sealed it with a long passionate kiss until Mphephetwa decided to wake up

Star: He's very naughty

She said followed by a giggle

Bongani: He loves you cause you're his home

They laughed

Star:I love the way you laugh

Bongani looked at her with an eyebrow raised

Star:What?

Bongani: Out of all the the things I do you love the way I love that's strange

Star:Yes there's nothing wrong with it

Bongani: Well no one has ever said something so sweet about my laughter

Star:That's because you're always grumpy

Bongani: Even when I'm with my family?

Star:Not most of the time speaking of family I didn't know that your father has two wives

Bongani: Ohh that he just married Ntombi's mother because he cheated on mother so he was forced by the elders but my mom is his chosen one

Star:Why don't you and your siblings like them

Bongani: They're just bitter bitches Ntombi is a spoilt brat while Nomathemba her mother is just a house wife busy waisting my fathers

money

Star:I thought your mother was also a housewife

Bongani: My mother own half of my father's companies while he focuses more on running the kingdom she says she'll retire when she gets stroke until then she's not stepping down

Star:That's the it's going to be with me

Bongani: No when you reach 30 you're retiring

Star:No you want me to be your stay at home baby making machine

Bongani: Yes



Star:Wa t senwa( You're crazy)

They continued conversing and laughing and just enjoyed their time

Bongani: Let's go and shower

Star:But I just showered two hours ago  
Vilakazi

Bongani: Please do it for me

Star:Fine

She took off her undergarments and he also took off his boxers and Mphephetwa sprang out looking ready

Star:We are going to take a shower you know

Bongani: Yes so?

Star:Then why does he look so ready or is he always like this?

Bongani laughed at Star

Star:Maybe he just want to sleep in his home for just an hour

Star:Okay that's my que to leave now

She said attempting to wear her undergarments but he stopped her

Bongani: Please dynamite ngizo ifaka ka ncinci(I'll just put in the tip)

Star laughed at him and went to the shower and opened the water

Star:Aren't you gonna join me Vilakazi

Bongani: I'm horny dynamite and you

want me to join you?

Star:I'll take of that tonight

Bongani entered the shower then they showered together

He washed her and when it time for her to wash him he protested

Bongani: No dynamite you gonna make things worse and I'm gonna have you right here

Star:Come on Vilakazi we don't have time

Bongani: You know how I feel by just getting you to touch me

She sighed and they finished

showering then they wore their clothes and went downstairs

MaV: We have been waiting for you guys

Star:Sorry to keep you waiting

They sat next to each other then Star dished for herself and Bongani and they indulged and they were having a great convo Ntombi was also there with Smanga

After dinner they went to sit by the lounge

They sat there for hours until 9 then everyone decided to go to sleep

Star went to their room while the king

summoned Bongani

She just took off her clothes and got into bed and dozed off immediately

Bongani came to the room and found his dynamite sleeping peacefully but he just too horny to let her go easily like that so he took off his clothes too

He uncovered her slowly and found her naked and he smiled to himself

He opened her legs and positioned himself and prepared to enter but he struggled

He tried 3 times then unexpectedly he entered then the warmness of her pussy drove him crazy as she was so

tight

Bongani: Mmmm fuuuccck

He moved making Star wake up

Star:I'm tired Vilakazi

Bongani: Sleep dynamite I'll do everything

He laid next to her and her back was facing him so he hit from the back

After 4 steamy love making sessions they slept

The following day they woke up took a shower and they went to eat breakfast then Ntombi barged in and went straight to Star and gave her a

slap making her angry that's when her eyes changed color they became black while everyone was screaming at Ntombi

Ntombi: STAY AWAY FROM SMANGA YOU BITCH YOU HEAR ME

Bongani rushed to Star to check on her but she noticed the colour of her eyes that's when he noticed that shit has hit the fan

Bongani: Ohh shit everyone get out of here now

Everyone looked at Bongani then Star the look on her face was scary

MaV: What's wrong with her?

Bongani: No time to explain get out of here now

They all rushed to the door besides Ntombi because her bipolar side was out now

Bongani: YOU TWO STOP IT RIGHT NOW

Her: Why do you always provoke me to come out huh?

That was one of Star's multiple personality

Her: Why do you live Star alone huh

She was now crying then she walked towards Ntombi who was dumbstruck



Bongani: NTOMBI GET THE HELL  
OUT OF HERE

Ntombi: NO BHUT SABELO I'M NOT  
SCA:- she was cut off by Star holding  
her by her throat and pinned on the  
wall

Her: Leave Star alone

She said as she was punching her  
multiple times and Bongani couldn't do  
anything because he doesn't know her  
disorder that well

She felt herself getting weak and she  
fell down only to find Bab'Nkosi next  
to her

He used some white powder to make

her sleep for two hours

Bab'N: Take her to sleep she'll be fine when she wakes up

Bongani did what he was told and came downstairs and Nomathemba rushed Ntombi to the doctor

Bab'N: What happened here?

Bongani narrated the story to him

Nkosi: What's wrong with her biggy?

He sighed

Bongani: To cut the story short she suffered from trauma when she was young then she was diagnosed with Multi personality disorder

Everyone gasped

Bongani: She only gets like this when she's hurt or angry or not even thinking straight so I guess Ntombi made her angry

Please don't treat her in a different way she's not crazy and she didn't beg to have this disorder and I'm not sure she will know what happened

They nodded and he went to his room and watched her sleep

- 
- 
-

- Hope you enjoy
- Like, comment and share
- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:06] Snr2: Insert 48

- o
- o
- o

\*\*\*Bongani\*\*\*

- o
- o
- o

I sat on the couch not far from the bed looking at her

Her beautiful long eye lashes, purplish soft cold lips and small nose made her look so innocent like she didn't have troubles and flaws

Her breathtaking dark shiny skin

She was sleeping like a baby that hasn't been sleeping for days she looked so fragile and tiny

God knows how I love this women here

She is a role model to many and now she's carrying my seed that is the best news ever

I love her she completes me her and the kids they're my everything I

wouldn't trade them for anything

She moved her hand scratching her  
hair a little bit

Those hands whenever she touches me  
I get goosebumps all over my body  
and her grey eyes just makes me weak  
whenever I look at her

She isn't perfect but she's perfect for  
me

I was disturbed by her waking up

She stretched and yawned then she  
got shocked seeing me looking at her

Star:Vilakazi you scared me

Me:I'm sorry

\*\*\*She held her chest with both hands\*\*\*

Star:What happened to your voice?

Me:What do you mean?

Star:It's husky, deep and scary

Me:I'm sorry maybe it's because I've been quiet for a long time

Star:How long have I been sleeping?

Me:Four hours

\*\*\*She looked at me with eyes popped out\*\*\*

Star:What happened because I don't remember anything

\*\*\*I kept quiet for some time\*\*\*

Me: One of your personality took over

Star:Can you tell me what happened because I seriously don't remember anything

Me:Ntombi slapped you I guess her bipolar side came out

\*\*\*She held her head breathing heavily\*\*\*

Star:Did I hurt her?

Me:More than you can imagine because as we speak she's at the hospital

Star:I need to see and apologize to her and everyone



Me:Come here

\*\*\*She slowly came towards me and I pulled her to my lap and kissed her forehead\*\*\*

Me:Ntombi and her mom will never forgive you even if you kill yourself so apologizing will only waste your time

Star:But

\*\*\*I cut her off\*\*\*

Me:No buts dynamite I know these people they're wicked

Star:Okay then I'll apologize to the family

Me:That's good and we're leaving

tomorrow I miss my squad

**\*\*She smiled\*\***

Star:I miss them too and I was thinking that maybe it's time they come back home now

Me:They'll moved in with us when I have payed your lobola

Star:Vilakazi that's in 3 months

Me:Come on let me enjoy you for a while

Star:Enjoy me huh?

**\*\*She had a naughty smile on her face\*\***

Me:Don't start something you won't

finish

Star: You know I would give anything just for you to rip this dress off me but I know you gonna make me scream like I'm being killed then we have to explain to your parents

Me: Mara( But) dynamite these rooms are sound proofed

Star: You don't know how Mphephetwa makes me scream when he's inside me so wait until we get home

Me: Look what you've done now

\*\*I showed her my boner and she did the unthinkable she put her hand and rubbed my boner\*\*

Me:Don't do that dynamite

Star:How about we take care of that  
now

\*\*She got off me and kneeled down\*\*

Star:Relax okay

Me:What are you doing?

\*\*Her hand travelled to my boner but I  
quickly stopped her and she looked at  
me\*\*

Me:Let's save this for tomorrow okay

\*\*She nodded and I pulled her to me  
and kissed her a long passionate kiss  
until I pulled out

Star:Why do you always do that

Vilakazi?

\*\*I chuckled looking at her\*\*

Me:We don't have time surely the family is waiting for us let's go

\*\*I took her hand and we walked out going to the dining room and to our shock Ntombi was there with her mother and she looked terrible\*\*

Me:Good evening good people

Star:Good evening

\*\*Everyone greeted besides Ntombi and her mother\*\*

Mom:How're you my daughter

\*\*She asked Star who was looking

down\*\*

Star: I'm fine now mother and I'd like to apologize for what I did because I should've controlled my anger and personality I'm sorry for embarrassing your son in front of you and most importantly I'm sorry Ntombi and I'm sorry Mrs Vilakazi and Smanga I'm sorry for disrespecting your wife

Ntombi: Mxm save it for someone who cares

MrsV: You will regret what you did to my daughter because no one touches her and gets away with it..... I'm gonna hit you where it hurts to a

point that you:-

**\*\*My father cut her off\*\***

Dad:You will not do anything to her or else I'll skin you alive now can I have peace

**\*\*His voice was low but firm\*\***

Me:Tomorrow we're leaving to spend some time with the kids

Mom:Oh I miss my two brats Makoti you should also bring your children too the house is so quiet

Star:But you have Asiphe and Emihle

Mom:You're telling me about 20 years old grannies I want real kids

Star: I'll bring them mother

\*\*We sat down and ate then we packed we slept\*\*

o

o

o

\*\*\*Star\*\*\*

o

o

o

\*\*I hate the sound of the alarm it just irritates me but we have to go back home and I miss work now\*\*

Me: Bongani wake up



**\*\*He was fast asleep\*\***

Bongani: Hmmm

Me: Bongani wake up I'm horny

**\*\*He opened his eyes quickly\*\***

Bongani: What did you say

Me: I said I'm hungry

Bongani: Mxm you're such a bore

**\*\*I laughed at him\*\***

Me: Can you please join me in the shower

Bongani: Come

**\*\*We took off our clothes and his dick was standing up ready and I laughed at him and he looked at me like I'm**

crazy\*\*

Bongani: What are you laughing at?

Me: Look at him always ready for action

Bongani: Mxm your so stupid come we're leaving at 9

\*\*We got inside the shower and he opened the water and he washed me and I washed him too then I spanked him\*\*

Bongani: What the fuck Naledi

\*\*I laughed\*\*

Me: You got a nice tight butt there my Vilakazi

Bongani: Let's get out of here

\*\*We just came down and we're now seating around the table and I'm now on my second plate

MaV: My son be prepared for the worst you still gonna buy food at your house

Bongani: I really don't mind Ma as long as they're safe

\*\*I just ignored them and continued eating..... MaV is a true definition of a mother she is just like mine

She hugged me tight\*\*

MaV: Take care of my son I trust you with him

Me:I'll do so mother

\*\*Everyone hugged us besides the two monsters who we're not here then it was time for the king..... He came to me and opened his arms for me I went to him and we hugged and he looked at me\*\*

King: You are his support system now my daughter you managed to put together the broken pieces of his heart now he has a purpose in life

Never give up on him my daughter he needs you more than he needs us

Me:I promise you dad that I'll be the best partner for him

\*\*He kissed my forehead and we climbed the car and went to the airport\*\*

Me: I'm going to sleep now Vilakazi wake me up when we land

\*\*We were in the jet\*\*

Bongani: Okay dynamite I'm right behind you

\*\*I kissed him and went to bed and immediately slept.....I couldn't take it anymore I was horny I'm telling you this is the last time I'm getting pregnant I can't deal with this....I looked at him and he was fast asleep with his boxers only\*\*

Me: Bongani wake up

\*\*I shook him but he wasn't waking up\*\*

Me: Bongani please I need some serious servicing

\*\*I felt like crying and he woke up\*\*

Bongani: Hey what's wrong dynamite

Me: I can't take anymore this pregnancy is playing with me now I'm horny and begging for a dick

Bongani: Why don't you say you want me to service you

Me: You know what forget it

\*\*I turned and looked the other side

and I felt him taking off my bikini  
and he turned me to look at him\*\*

Bongani: Should I stop?

Me:No don't please

Bongani: And you're so ready for me I  
see

\*\*He slowly entered me and I felt like  
I'm in another planet\*\*

Bongani: Shiit I love you dynamite

Me:I love you to Vilakazi now move

\*\*He started moving.....He fucked me  
rough and hard and I love each and  
every minute of it..... He went on and  
on for five rounds non stop and I slept

peacefully

He woke me up as we were about to land and we went home straight and I didn't waste time I went to my bed and slept as he said he had to go to HQ\*\*

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:06] Snr2: Insert 49

-



o

o

|| Moon ||

o

o

o

\*\*Life has been really good you know my family, my friends, the force, work everything besides my love life

My love life sucks well I found someone who can suck something you get me but I need someone to suck the boredom out of my life and there's only one who can do that

My extra-yellow mellow, my heart, the only person who can make my heart stop for a minute by just smiling at me

Kamogelo Blue Khumalo yes I did a little background research on her nothing personal just her real identify and where she lives

First time I saw her it was like i was looking at Barbie Doll her self and I thought maybe it was just a crush

I remember when I came to see Star but I ended up having a nice convo with two securities and she passed us then greeted the securities only

When I asked why wasn't she greeting me her response was "Gake tsamaye ke dumedisana le maphara" which means "I don't go around greeting junkies" that moment made me fall for her so hard to a point that I can't even get her out of my mind

So I apologized and we became cool but I last saw her when she was with Killer but I have to get to the bottom of this and I'll make her mine even if it's the last thing I have to do before I die then so will it be

Right now I'm in my office in fact I'm just packing my stuff and took my car keys and got out and walked to my

car driving all the way to Blue's workplace as I wanted her to join me for lunch

I got to the entrance and these girls were looking at me with lustful eyes if only they knew that I only want one person here

I walked to the receptionist and there she was looking as flawless as she always is

I smiled at just looking at her and she turned slowly then she smiled making my whole world stop fuck\*\*

Me:My heart

\*\*She looked down blushing fuck that

made me happy\*\*

Kamo:Hey

Me:How're you my heart?

Kamo: I'm good and you?

Me:I'm also good now that I've seen  
you

Kamo:Aren't you supposed to be at  
work Kabo?

\*\*The way she said my my name  
made get a boner same time\*\*

Me:Fuck the way you say my name  
my heart makes wonders to my  
body..... And to answer your question  
its lunch time besides I'm the boss

Kamo: Then why are you here and not eating your lunch

Me: I want to eat you

\*\*She looked at me with her eyes popped out\*\*

Me: What I meant was I want to eat lunch with you

\*\*She sighed with relief\*\*

Me: But I wouldn't mind eating you and I know that the time will come and when it arrives I'm gonna eat you like it's my last day on earth to a point:-

\*\*She cut me off\*\*

Kamo: Okay I think you should go

Kabo

Me:Not without you

Kamo:What?

Me: I'm taking you out for lunch

\*\*She looked at me.... Okay I know that look she's going to refuse\*\*

Me:No I'm not taking no for an answer  
Blue

Kamo:How did you know my other  
name

Me:Story for another day for now let's  
go

Kamo:You know I can't go Kabo  
especially with you

Me:And tell me why because as far as I know Killer is out of town

**\*\*I've been keeping tabs on him\*\***

Kamo:Still it feels like he is around because of his bodyguards and surely they will tell him

Me:I'll take care of Killer but for now can we go time is not on our side

**\*\*I begged her until she agreed\*\***

Kamo:Okay fine let's go

**\*\*She took her handbag and walked out first\*\***

Me:You got a freaking sexy body right there you know



Kamo: Okay that's my cue to go back  
now

\*\*She said that attempting to go back  
and I blocked her way\*\*

Me: Oh no Blue you ain't going  
anywhere now turn and continue  
walking

\*\*She turned and walked away\*\*

Me: I don't understand why you  
wanted to go back when I was just  
telling you nothing but the truth only

\*\*She just looked at me and looked  
outside the window as were in the  
car.....We got to Spur because I know  
how much she loves the

restaurant.....I packed and I opened my door and went to open hers and we walked to the entrance where we were taken to a table and we sat down\*\*

Me:What are you going to order?

Kamo: I've been craving ribs

Me:Okay then ribs it is

\*\*We ordered ribs and our order came\*\*

Me:Tell me more about yourself

\*\*She looked at me with a plain face\*\*

Me:I'm trying to make a conversation since you chose to keep quiet

Kamo:Well you already know my name

I'm 21 years old I live with my father,  
and two younger brothers

Me:Where's your mother?

Kamo: I don't know and I don't care

Me:Why are you saying that?

Kamo:My father told me that she ran  
away with some rich man

Me:That hurts I'm sorry

Kamo:No don't worry I have my  
brothers and father so I don't need  
her she can go to the nearest hell for  
all I care

Me:So why are you working instead of  
going to school?

Kamo: My father is sick so I have to work so I can provide for him and my brothers

Me:How old are they?

Kamo:They're 17 years old

Me:Twins?

Kamo:Yes and they're doing matric so I don't want them to fail because of money issues

Me:What's wrong with your father?

\*\*She sighed and looked down\*\*

Me:Shit okay look I'm sorry for rubbing salt on your new wound I promise I won't ask about him again

Kamo: No it's fine just that it hurts me when I think about it

Me: You don't have to tell me if you don't want to I mean:-

**\*\*She cut me off\*\***

Kamo: He has skin cancer and brain tumor

Me: What?

**\*\*That came out as a whisper\*\***

Kamo: Yes

**\*\*She looked down as she was wiping her tears with her tiny hands\*\***

Me: I'm sorry you have to go through this alone I promise to help your

father

Kamo: No don't

Me: Why not

\*\*She was about to answer me when her phone rang and when she looked at it she started shaking with fear and I knew immediately that it was Killer so she answered\*\*

Kamo: Hello

Caller:.....

Kamo: No I'm not cheating on you

Caller:.....

Kamo: Okay I'm going then

\*\*The call ended and she stood up and

I did too then took out some money  
and paid then we got out\*\*

Me:Let me take you back

Kamo:No I'll call an uber

Me:No come

\*\*I dragged and she yanked her hand\*\*

Kamo:What's wrong with you men  
thinker that you can control me or  
help me so that I can depend on you  
just leave me alone

\*\*She was shouting and I just looked  
at her crying and I let her be.....She  
stopped after some time then her uber  
came.....I dragged her to my car and  
looked her in and went to pay the

uber driver his money and walked to my car and drove off

After driving I parked next to the road and looked at her as she was looking outside the window\*\*

Me:Kamogelo look at me

\*\*She slowly looked at me\*\*

Me:Let it be the last time you raise your voice at me okay?

\*\*She nodded\*\*

Me:Good now tell me why you said all those things back there

Kamo: I'm being suffocated by controlling men..... You and Killer



Me:I'm not controlling I'm looking out for you.....So what's your agenda with Killer

Kamo: I sold my to him

Me:How?

Kamo: He owns me just because he's paying for my father's treatment

Me:What?

Kamo:Yes and I have to obey his rules or else he'll let my father die

\*\*I felt my blood boiling so I decided to drive I'll deal with Killer my own way\*\*

o

o

o

||Star||

o

o

o

I was woken up by kisses all over my face only to find Mini

Me:When did you get here?

\*\*I was at my house\*\*

Mini:Few hours ago

Me:Where are the others?

Mini:Downstairs with the old couple

\*\*We laughed and I went to take a shower then looked for something to wear.....I opted for a long sleeved adidas crop top with my black adidas pants and black matte timberland and I let my hair loose then I walked downstairs\*\*

Me:Good morning family

All:Morning mom/princess

\*\*I kissed everyone's cheek and sat on daddy's lap\*\*

Me:How was Jamaica?

\*\*They told me all about their trip and I could see that they truly had a great time\*\*

Mom:Baby come with me to the kitchen

\*\*We got up and went to the kitchen leaving the kids with dad\*\*

Mom:How're you baby

\*\*She asked hugging me\*\*

Me:I'm good mommy

\*\*I smiled at her and she smiled back\*\*

Mom: How far are you?

\*\*I quickly looked at her\*\*

Me:What are you talking about?

Mom:Your pregnancy baby

Me:Le wena gape mama( You too

mom?)

Mom:What do you mean me too?

Me:The priest said the same thing back at Bongani's home so I didn't want to look like I don't know my body so I played along with them

Mom: Well you should go and check baby

Me:I'll go mommy..... Where's Bambi?

Mom:He's outside with Ma you know how they're glued to each other

\*\*We laughed and I went to check out on them\*\*

Me:Ma

\*\*She turned and looked at me with a smile on her face and I smiled too\*\*

Ma:Baby how're you?

Me:I'm good Ma.....And you?

Ma:I'm also good baby

Me:I miss this young men right here

\*\*I took him from Ma and kissed him all over his face and he giggled\*\*

Bambi: Mama\*\*giggles\*\*

\*\*I looked at Ma and we both looked at Bambi\*\*

Ma:Hi finally said his first word

Me:This is beautiful Ma

\*\*We got to the house and everyone

was happy that Bambi uttered the first word and I made a video of him calling everyone Mama and I sent it to Bongani..... Later they left around 3 and I was just lazing around the house when the door bell rang and I invited the person in.....I smelled him before he even entered the kitchen as I was busy making a smoothie for myself.....He walked in a stood there and I slowly turned and there he was leaning on the wall with his hands folded on his chest\*\*

Bongani: Are you gonna look at me like that?

\*\*I slowly walked to him without

removing my eyes from his and I  
stood in front of him\*\*

Bongani: Come here

\*\*He opened his arms and I jumped  
luckily he caught me then I wrapped  
my legs around his waist and my arms  
were around his neck and he held me  
tightly then I closed my eyes right  
there I felt like I'm floating and  
nothing can hurt me..... He put me  
on the counter and we kissed slowly it  
was like he was telling me that he  
missed me with that kiss.....We pulled  
out slowly and we locked our eyes\*\*

Me:Hi



Bongani: Hy

Me:I missed you

Bongani: I missed you too

\*\*He was away for 3 weeks and he supposed to come in the next 2 days\*\*

Me:I thought you gonna come in the next two days

Bongani: We managed to wrap up everything early and I wanted us to go to the doctor to check on my seed

Me:Like now?

Bongani: Yes now our appointment is in the next 30 minutes I just need to change

Me: Okay then I'll wait for you while you change you have clothes here

Bongani: I'll be back I love you

Me: I love you too

\*\*He kissed me and rushed upstairs and I continued making my smoothie..... He came back wearing a nicely tight jean with a black T-shirt and Air Force shoes and a cap\*\*

Bongani: Let's go babe I'm done

\*\*I took my smoothie and we walked to the car and drove off.....We arrived at the hospital right in time for our appointment and we went to the office and found a beautiful looking

women\*\*

Doc:Mr and Mrs Vilakazi

\*\*Wait what Mrs Vilakazi?.....I looked at Bongani and he smiled looking at me \*\*

Bongani: Miss Mkhize

Doc:Well let's get straight to it then..... Come here Mrs Vilakazi

\*\*She put me on top of the bed\*\*

Doc:I'm gonna do a vaginal scan okay

\*\*I got up and undressed my pants and she spread my legs and inserted something and we saw something like a bean\*\*

Me: Is it possible to hear the heartbeat?

Doc: Yes

\*\*She pressed something and we heard a strong heartbeat.... I looked at Bongani and his smile was out of this world as his eyes were glued on the screen\*\*

Doc: You see that small thing that's your baby and so far you're a month pregnant

\*\*I nodded with a smile on my face.....When she was about to remove that thing we heard another heartbeat\*\*

Bongani: What's that Doc?

\*\*She kept quiet and moved that thing again and we heard about 6 heartbeats\*\*

Doc:Uhm it seems like we have more than 1 heartbeat here

Me:What do you mean Doc

Doc:You are pregnant with 6 babies

Me&Bongani: WHAT?

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:07] Snr2: Insert 50

- 
- 
- 

**\*\*Narrated\*\***

- 
- 
- 

MrsV: Where is this guy doesn't he know that it's rude to keep a queen and a princess waiting?

Ntombi: Come on mother he'll be here soon remember he's a busy guy

MrsV: I'm a very busy woman too

Ntombi: Busy with what mother  
because you're just a housewife

MrsV: Don't talk to me like that young  
lady

\*\*They were in a hotel waiting for  
Killer when suddenly the door opened  
and he entered\*\*

Killer: Oh my royalties

Ntombi: You know how to keep a lady  
waiting you know

Killer: I'm a very busy man besides I  
have my own problems

MrsV: Can we get down to business

Killer: A lady who doesn't waste time

huh I like that

Ntombi: Here

\*\*She handed him a picture and he looked at it\*\*

Killer:What's the catch?

Ntombi: She's still fresh and also young

\*\*He looked at them and raised his eyebrow\*\*

Killer: You know I don't roll like that

Ntombi: That's why I asked for those 27's guys

Killer:Okay how must we do it?

MrsV: Just kidnap her and keep her at



your warehouse

Killer:When?

Ntombi: Today

Killer:Isn't she protected 24/7?

MrsV: Look here we don't care whether she is protected by all the world's armies we want her kidnapped we don't care how you do it

Ntombi: Mother calm down

Killer:Temper..... temper my queen I'll get it done and I'll inform you

\*\*While they were still talking the queen's phone rang and it was the King\*\*

MrsV: Guys I have to go the King is worried since we left the guards behind

Ntombi: I'll follow you mother

\*\*She went out and it was only Ntombi and Killer who were left at the hotel\*\*

Killer: So what's your plan with the girl?

Ntombi: You'll see when you have done your job perfectly

Killer: Okay

\*\*They kept quiet while Ntombi was drinking wine and Killer was drinking whiskey and he looked at Ntombi with lustful eyes

Ntombi: Why are you looking at me like that?

Killer: You know that I have been craving you since we were doing grade 12

Ntombi: I'm a married woman Themba

Killer: I hate that name and you know it but come on don't kill the vibe here let's just have fun

Ntombi: No Themba if you're horny go take a shower a cold one

Killer: You're a party popper you know that

Ntombi: Mxm

\*\*He stood up and started undressing in front of Ntombi and she looked at him with her eyes popped out\*\*

Ntombi: Why don't you do that in the bathroom

Killer:Why should I it's not like you haven't seen anything here

\*\*He was now left with his boxers only and Ntombi was taken away by the abs\*\*

Killer:Want to touch them?

\*\*She nodded\*\*

Killer:Come then

\*\*She stood up slowly and touched

Killer's bare chest down to his abs and the v-line.....The thing is Killer always wanted to date Ntombi back then in high school but she was from royalty but now he just wants to be fuck buddies with her as he can't get enough of her body\*\*

Killer:Okay I think we should stop before this goes any far let me and take a shower to calm myself down

\*\*He left her there and went to take a shower leaving her horny as fuck so she started taking off her clothes and played with herself on the bed.....Killer came out of the shower with a towel wrapped around his waist

and found Ntombi busy with some self service and he smirked but decided not to disturb her as this sight he was seeing was turning him on\*\*

Killer: You could have told me to just help you out you know

\*\*She got shocked as she thought he'll be there for a while\*\*

Ntombi: Aren't you supposed to be showering?

Killer: I got done a long time ago

\*\*She looked down as she was embarrassed then he walked to the bed and sat on the edge\*\*

Killer: Look Ntombi I'm saying we should be in a relationship I get that you're married but it's a loveless marriage

Ntombi: You don't know what you're talking about

Killer: When was the last time he touched you let alone serviced you?

\*\*She looked down as it has been a long time since she got laid with Smanga and lately he has been chasing Star and looking for a pussy outside\*\*

Killer: Don't be ashamed I also have a girlfriend and she's still a virgin some

I'm just looking for some fun for now

Ntombi: Why don't you break her  
virginity?

Killer:I have bigger plans for her don't  
worry

Ntombi: Well it seems like me and  
"my husband" we won't be intimate  
until they say they want grandchildren  
so I might as well have fun

\*\*Killer smiled at her and got to her  
they started kissing for a while and he  
pulled out and looked at her for  
assurance then she nodded..... He  
kissed her again and she laid on her  
back while his lips were treasuring her



whole body and she couldn't believe that this guy right here could make her feel like this..... He took of the towel and tossed it on the floor and entered her with so much struggle because he was gifted down there and the rest is history\*\*

- 
- 
- 

\*\*He just arrived in his house and he found Kamogelo sitting on the couch\*\*

Kamo:Oh hey

Killer:What are you doing here?

Kamo:What do you mean because I always come after I knock off before going home

Killer:You mean after you're done with your boyfriend

Kamo:What are talking about

\*\*She asked nervously hoping he doesn't beat her because she knows he was asking about Moon\*\*

Killer:Kamogelo you're mine and mine alone if you are having an affair with that boy I'll end your father's life and kill your brothers too don't forget that your father's life is in my hands

Kamo:I swear I'm not dating him nor

will I he just asked me to join me for lunch

Killer:You not be doing anything or else nc nc nc

\*\*Then his phone rang\*\*

Killer:Is it done?

Caller:Yes boss she's at the warehouse

Killer:And the guys?

Caller:They're also there boss

Killer:How many?

Caller:7 boss like you asked

Killer:Good I'll be there now

\*\*He ended the call and took his car keys\*\*

Killer you should go home I'll see it tomorrow

Kamo:Okay

Killer:Kamogelo you better stay away from that boy or electronic I'm gonna kill him

Kamo:Yes I'll stay away from him I promise

- 
- 
- 

\*\*She was laying on top of him while he was rubbing her butt slowly and they were just sitting and just talking

they were just enjoying each others company\*\*

Bongani: We must think of babies names

Star:I already have names in my mind you just have to think of Zulu names

\*\*She has made peace with the fact that she'll give birth to sextuplets and she told her family and they were all excited also the royal family were excited and in the next three months they're going to find out the genders of the babies\*\*

Bongani:Hmm well there are lots of names but I'll tell you after we find

the genders

Star: I have a feeling that we gonna  
have a boy and give girls

Bongani: That's what I had in mind  
too

Star:Great minds think alike

**\*\*They laughed\*\***

Bongani: Thank you my dynamite

Star:For what?

Bongani: Thank you for being mine  
and for being the one to carry my  
seeds I couldn't ask for anyone else

Star:Thank you for everything you've  
done for me ever since you came into

my life I have been more happy and  
thank you for being the best father to  
my kids when they needed you the  
most

\*\*They kissed for a long time until  
they were disturbed by Star's phone\*\*

Star: Mom how are you

Mrs'G: Baby I'm not good at all

Star: What's wrong mother

\*\*She asked with a concerned voice\*\*

Mrs'G: Whatever I'm about to tell you  
don't panic please think of the babies

Star: What's wrong mother?

Mrs'G: Okay here it go Yoda I want

shopping with the kids leaving Bambi behind and when we got to Shoprite I told them not to leave my side then I sent Boipelo to go fetch milk on the other side then Boitumelo went with him but when he came he came alone I asked him where is Boitumelo he said that he sent her to ask which brand he must take but Boitumelo never came to me nor gone back to Boipelo

We looked for her all over the shop but we can't find her baby even your dad has sent people to look everywhere he is going crazy



\*\*She said all of this crying and that broke Star's heart and she got off Bongani and stood up\*\*

Star: Mom are you saying Boitumelo is missing?

Mom: I'm sorry baby I disappointed you I'm sorry

\*\*She said crying painfully and by now Bongani was on his feet\*\*

Star: No mom you did nothing wrong I'll check her tracker

\*\*She said that panicking and she ended the call\*\*

Bongani : Don't worry I'll go check it for you I'll find her I promise okay

Star:Okay

\*\*Bongani rushed to the basement and did his things and when he found the location he quickly called his agents and sent him there..... A message came through Star's phone and it was an anonymous number and she was sent a video.....The moment she opened she saw history repeating itself they were taking turns on her she was crying hysterically she was begging them to stop they raped her until she was numb she couldn't even say a word nor even release a sob.....She watched it until it finished she felt herself getting dizzy she threw the

phone on the bed as she stumbled back until she hit the wall.....She slid down as the memories of her mother being raped flooded in and now it was happening to her daughter..... She hugged her knees and rocked herself back to back then suddenly she started struggling to breath and Bongani got inside when he saw he rushed to her\*\*

Bongani: Baby breath think of the babies breath in and out come baby do it with me

\*\*They did the breathing exercise and she managed to breath properly and she started crying it was the first

time after so many years crying and Bongani knew that this was not just anything because Star once told her she doesn't know how to cry even Bee confirmed it and now she's crying like she lost someone\*\*

Star:They broke her Vilakazi, I wasn't there to protect her,She wasn't supposed to be the being broken like that I failed her I failed my daughter Vilakazi

\*\*She said all that crying\*\*

Bongani: What are you talking about dynamite

\*\*She cried out loud and her phone

rang then Bongani went to answered it\*\*

Bongani: Hello

Voice: I see you got your present

\*\*The person used the voice changer app and Bongani looked at the phone and it was a private number\*\*

Bongani: Who the fuck is this?

\*\*The call ended and when he was about to put the phone down the video that was sent to Star caught his eye and he played it but stopped it half way when he realized that it was he's daughter and immediately his blood was boiling..... He rushed to

Star and put her in her arms giving her a tight hug\*\*

Bongani: I'll find them dynamite I promise you

\*\*He said with tears running down his cheeks as for Star she was just staring at the space\*\*

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:07] Snr2: Insert 51

◦

◦

◦

**\*\*Narrated\*\***

◦

◦

◦

Bongani: Did you find her?

Moon: Yeah but she was unconscious I swear I'm gonna kill those fuckers

Bongani: Wait until she recovers we'll deal with them accordingly

Moon: She'll never be the same again Forcer she was a child for goodness

sake

Bongani: I know but believe me when I say I'm gonna kill them all with their families

Moon:How is she

\*\*Bongani turned to look at Star who was rocking herself back to back on the corner with tears streaming down her eyes and that broke Bongani's heart\*\*

Bongani: She's not coping at all Snipper but I'll be strong for her she needs me more than ever

Moon:I'll check up on her later man right now I'm still doing some check



ups on Boitumelo

Bongani: Thanks man we'll come and check her later on

Moon: Good in the meantime organise a tight security around her ward

Bongani: They're already on the way

Moon: Cool

\*\*They ended the call then Bongani sighed and walked to Star kneeling in front of her\*\*

Bongani: Let's go and bath we have to check up on our daughter

\*\* She nodded and stood up for Bongani to take off her clothes and

he took off his too and they went to take a bath with Star on Bongani's chest.....She started crying so hard she cried for dear life and Bongani let her be until she was only left with hiccups\*\*

Bongani: I'm gonna find them dynamite and I'm going to kill them with my bare hands

Star:You didn't delete the video?

Bongani: No it's still on your phone

Star:Good don't delete it

\*\*They kept quiet and enjoyed their bath\*\*

Bongani: Let's make something for you

guys to eat

Star:I'm not hungry

Bongani: No I'm not buying that you have to eat for the sake of the babies

\*\*He made her a simple sandwich and she ate it and they went to the hospital.....When they arrived everyone was there from Mr Grey up to Star's little brothers also the King and MaV,Bonginkosi, Asiphe and Emihle..... Mrs'G rushed to Star who was wrapping her hands around Bongani\*\*

Bongani: Go to your mother dynamite look at how hurt she is

**\*\*She let go of Bongani's arm and hugged her mother and they cried again\*\***

MaV: I'm sorry my baby it's my fault

Star: No mother it's not you didn't know that this was going to happen don't blame your self

MaV: I shouldn't have taken her to the mall with, I should've known that this was going to

**\*\*Star cut her off\*\***

Star: No mother I won't sit around her and listen to you blaming yourself please it's not your fault

Bongani: Can we see her?

**\*\*He asked looking at Moon\*\***

Moon:Yeah let's all go

**\*\*They all followed her and the minute Star's eyes landed on Boitumelo she started crying and Bongani picked her up and made her wrapped her legs around him and her face was on her neck and he let her be.....Her cries pierced through everyone's heart as for Bee it was for the first time seeing Star like that because she's the most strongest person she knows but now she saw that this thing of her daughter lying on this hospital bed made her weak.....Star cried for all these years she couldn't cry she cried**

until she was left with no tears she was getting weak each and every minute.....Boitumelo woke up and her brothers are the first ones to see her and they rushed to her\*\*

Moon:Boys leave her she's still unconscious

\*\*She opened her eyes and she could see that she's in a hospital because of the beeping machine then Moon rushed to her and helped her sit up straight\*\*

Boitumelo: Mom

\*\*Star raised her head and looked at her and she got off Bongani then she

walked slowly to Boitumelo\*\*

Star: I'm sorry baby I didn't protect you I failed you my one and only daughter

\*\*They cried in each others arms Moon came with water for them..... They stayed the whole day with Boitumelo and when it was time to go Star didn't want to leave her but Moon assured her that she's safe and she'll discharge her in two days.....

Everyone left the hospital and went home

Bongani drove off with Star who was looking outside the window breathing

heavily\*\*

Star:Who are they?

Bongani: We still haven't got them but I sent the best agents to look for them

\*\*He answered with his heart beating fast because he knew that one of her personality has took over due to the change of her voice and he was praying that she doesn't attack him he increased the speed of the car\*\*

Her:Drive to Star's house

\*\*He didn't even ask any questions he drove with high speed and he arrived then parked the car and she got out



and went to punch in the code then she entered the door and immediately Bongani sent an emergency SMS to the guys telling them they should come quickly and they arrived within 30 minutes\*\*

Moon:What's wrong groetman?

Bongani: Follow me

\*\*They followed him to Star's room that led them to the basement\*\*

Digger:What's this

Bongani:Star's basement

Iceman: Why does she even have a basement?

Brains: Beats me too

Sandman: Well there's one way to find out

Bongani: Don't upset her one of her personality has taken over

Blamer: What the fuck Forcer do you know how dangerous she is?

Bongani: That's why I bought you here I didn't want to die alone

Brains: No groetman ska dlala byalo assomblief (No big brother don't play like that please)

Bongani: Relax she won't harm you you're not her target

**\*\*They sighed in relief and he laughed at them\*\***

Bongani: Look at you guys you are the most heartless people on earth you have gone one on one with the most notorious gangster around the world, you were trained to be fearless now you're just scared of a woman

Digger: Uhhh you seemed to forget that she's pregnant and she has a personality disorder not to mention she's the invisible

Bongani: Mxm let's go

**\*\*They went to the closet and it was open and they entered..... They found**

many laptops and computers and Star was busy with them\*\*

Her:The phone

\*\*Bongani handed it to her without hesitation and she connected it to the big screen that was in the room\*\*

Her:It's a good thing you're all here because I'm gonna need your help

\*\*They looked at each other scared because her voice had changed and her eyes too..... She pressed something then the video played and just seeing it the guys clenched their jaws looking angry but she stopped the video halfway\*\*

Her: Hmm what is that

\*\*She got close to the screen and kept on zooming the picture of a tattoo on the other guys arm.....She left them there and went to some room on the right side and came back with a brown book\*\*

Brains: Where does she get that book from?

Bongani: Why are you asking what does it have?

Brains: The secret book of the 27's it has everything to do with the 27's and it not the only one she has because there are many books like those ones

Digger: You mean books of all the gangsters around the world?

Brains: Yep

Moon: You said the 27's right?

Brains: Yes.....No don't tell me Killer is also involved in this

Sandman: You mean the Killer you told us about?

Moon: Yes and if he's involved then I'm gonna kill him with my bare hands

\*\*They kept quiet and looked at Star as she was busy on the book and computers.....She took her phone and called her uncle

Her: I need you to send me 100 of your best guys tomorrow I want them here I have a mission for them

\*\*She ended the call and took her phone leaving everything like that and the guys followed her and she went to her study while they went to the sitting room and Bongani poured them whiskey

Bongani: Tell those agents to stop with the search

\*\*They looked at him like he was crazy\*\*

Iceman: Are you crazy dude?

Bongani: Star is angry Iceman and the

only way to take out her anger is to let her handle this by her own

Moon:I feel like you're giving up on her

Bongani: No I'm not I want her to deal with them besides she has already beat us to it

Digger:What do you mean

Brains: She has already found everything about the 27's but what I know is she won't find Killer for now

Moon:He is probably into hiding for now

Bongani: I don't care about Killer because he's just an amateur



Sandman: Wherever she goes don't stay behind go with her man

Bongani: I won't leave her behind she'll up our HQ

\*\*They all nodded and they left after staying for a few minutes and he went to check up on her and he found her sleeping peacefully on the couch in the study..... He picked her up and walked with her to the car and drove off to his house he arrived and took her inside all the way to the bedroom but she woke up just when he was about to put her on the bed\*\*

Star: I'm hungry

\*\*He smiled at her when he realized that his dynamite us back\*\*

Bongani:What do you want to eat?

Star:Bring me peanut butter, apple,banana and a pear don't forget a bowl a spoon and a knife

\*\*He looked at her like she was crazy but didn't say anything and he went to take her things and came back with them in a tray and gave it to her..... She started with the banana peeling it and she smeared the peanut butter all over it and ate until she was finished she that with all the fruits and Bongani was looking at her all

this time.....He loved how she was gaining weight because she was becoming more thick and thick\*\*

Bongani:You done?

Star:Yes thank you

\*\*He took the tray went to with it to kitchen then switched off the lights and went back the room.....He found her in the bathroom brushing her teeth and he joined her then they took off their clothes and got left with their undergarments and went inside the blankets and he pulled Star to sleep on top of her and kissed her forehead right there Star knew that

she was safe and had no worries\*\*

Bongani: What's your plan?

Star:I'll tell you tomorrow for now  
make love to me

Bongani: Music to my ears

\*\*He made love to her like the first  
time he was slow and gentle in a good  
way she made her dance to his tune  
all night\*\*

o

o

o

- Hope you enjoy

- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:08] Snr2: Insert 52

o

o

o

**\*\*Narrated\*\***

o

o

o

The king was eating breakfast with his wives and children

King: So my princess how's the marriage?

Ntombi: It's good daddy

**\*\*She said smiling nervously\*\***

Bonginkosi: Then why are you still here?

Ntombi: Can't I just visit my family without anyone questioning me?

Bonginkosi: You've been here for 3 weeks now

MrsV: And how is that your problem

Bonginkosi: And then who invited you into this conversation

MaV:Nkosi

**\*\*She said with a warning tone\*\***

MrsV: You should teach son some

manners sister- wife

Bonginkosi: Stop it right there my mother taught us manners and humanity unlike someone I know

MrsV: What are you trying to say about me Bongi?

Bonginkosi: It's Bonginkosi to you okay and I wasn't talking about because I didn't even mention your name

MrsV: My king are you gonna sit there and listen to your son talk to me like this

King: Siphe, Mihle how is school bantwan'bam (my children)

\*\*He ignored the family chaos because

this happens everyday\*\*

Asiphe: Good daddy we decided to take a gap year

King:And what will you guys be doing the whole day?

Emihle: We'll be helping the community daddy

King:This is interesting tell me more

Asiphe: Well we have been meaning to tell you about it

Emihle: And since you asked we might as well tell you all about it

MaV:We're all ears babies

Emihle: It's a campaign we both



started called One Nation

Bonginkosi: How does it work?

Asiphe:As you all know dad here leads a lot of chiefdoms and somethings he doesn't know about them.....So we wanted to go to each chiefdom and find kids who were rejected in schools because of late registration

King:Mhm continue

Emihle: After that then we will be able to know how many schools we have to build in order for them to get good knowledge

Bonginkosi: You gonna need funding?

Asiphe: A lot of it bhuti(brother)

Bonginkosi: Well count me in

King: Me too my daughters just tell me how much you need then I'll make it happen for you

Emihle: We are going to find other investors we don't want you to do everything for us

King: It's your campaign by the way so do things your way but promise me that after this you'll go to school

Asiphe & Emihle: We promise daddy

Bonginkosi: Look at you guys you're growing so fast you can even use your brains

\*\*Everyone laughed besides Ntombi

and her mother\*\*

MaV: Leave my babies alone Nkosi

\*\*They continued eating when Bab'N appeared out of nowhere\*\*

King: Nkosi

Bab'N: My king

\*\*Well they've got used to this thing of Bab Nkosi appearing out of nowhere\*\*

King:Speak I'm listening

Bab'N: Fate has made it's way with you both

\*\*He said looking at Ntombi and her mother\*\*

King: The one sent by the ancestors  
you're speaking in riddles now

Bab'N: Fate has been decided my king  
there's nothing anyone can do about it

**\*\*Ntombi and her mother swallowed  
hard looking scared because they knew  
that Bab'N meant what he said then  
Bab Nkosi disappeared..... The king  
looked at Ntombi and his wife\*\***

King: What did you two do?

Ntombi: What do you mean daddy

King: Nkosi we'll never come here  
without a reason.....NOW SPEAK!

**\*\*He yelled with his deep and scary  
voice\*\***

MrsV: We didn't do anything my king  
we promise

Bonginkosi: Azishe

\*\*He said that taking a sip of coffee  
making that annoying sound and  
looking at Ntombi and her mother\*\*

- 
- 
- 

\*\*They were on their way to HQ that  
complete their mission\*\*

Bongani: You sure you want to do this  
my dynamite?

Star:Yebo Vilakazi (Yes).

Bongani: The way you say it makes me want to have you right here

Star:Okay enough teasing focus on the road

Bongani: You look like the old dynamite I know it's good to have you back

Star:As long as our kids are safe then I'll be the old dynamite you know

Bongani: Speaking of kids how are my fellas doing there

**\*\*He asked rubbing her stomach\*\***

Star:They make me vomit a lot there after they want food after feeding them they make me horny

\*\*Bongani burst into loud laughter and Star just looked at him\*\*

Bongani: I'm sorry my dynamite pregnancy is funny but mostly it's a beautiful journey to take

Star: Yeah whatever

Bongani: When are going to be able to check the genders?

Star: Let's wait after the lobola negotiations then we'll check

Bongani: I can't wait for them to get over and done with so that you can be Mrs Vilakazi..... When can they start kicking?

Star: Aren't we there yet?

Bongani: Why are you dodging my question?

Star: You ask too many questions  
Vilakazi

Bongani: I'm sorry but I promise you it was the last question

Star: I think around 5 or 6 months

\*\*He just nodded and they arrived and she didn't wait for Bongani to open the door for her she got out immediately\*\*

Bongani: Why did you want 100 guys?

Star: I thought maybe those filthy bunches who raped my daughter had families but it turns out they don't



have much of family members so I  
only asked for 14

Bongani: Did they manage to get  
them all?

Star: Yep look

\*\*They looked at the window as it was  
showing from inside\*\*

Bongani: How did you find them?

Star: Ask no questions and I'll tell no  
lie

\*\*She was about to leave but Bongani  
held her and pinned her on the wall  
with his both hands on each side  
blocking Star's way\*\*

Bongani: This is the first and last mission you do okay?

\*\*She nodded while pressing her lips together revealing her two deep dimples\*\*

Bongani: I told you to stop doing that

Star: I'm sorry

\*\*She said in a naughty voice and he kissed her slowly and passionately until he pulled out\*\*

Star:Why did you do that?

Bongani: You have a mission to complete dynamite

Star:You suck

Bongani: You'll suck something later

\*\*He smirked looking at Star\*\*

Star:Can we go now we are keeping the poor guys waiting

Bongani:After you my lady

\*\*They went to the room where those guys we tied on chairs with cuffs\*\*

Star:Well well well what have we got here a bunch of 27's wanna be

Guy1:Entlek retlo chunang hier re bofilwe so?( Exactly what are we here for since we are cuffed)

Star:Well you'll have to figure it out yourselves

Guy2:O mang? (Who are you)

Star:Gaise taba ya gago( None of business) What you should be asking is what I'm going to do to you guys

Guy1:Re entseng sister?

Star:Eh wena sahn keng nkare ona le mlomo omo telle so?(Hey boy why does it seem like you have a big mouth) Well look at this

\*\*She played them a video them a video when they were raping Boitumelo and they were shocked because they didn't know that this was being recorded\*\*

Star:Well now that it's out of the way

I want you to tell me who gave you the right to do that to my daughter

\*\*They kept quiet and that made Star more angry\*\*

Star:I don't have the whole day and I don't have time now talk

\*\*She said in a lower tone and it too good for Bongani's liking..... He was just quiet looking at Star.....They kept quiet still then Star looked at the guards and nodded..... They took chains and started beating them and they cried begging for them to stop and Star told them to stop after a while\*\*

Star:Now are you ready to talk?

**\*\*They were crying painfully\*\***

Star:Now this pain you're feeling is nothing to what my daughter was feeling.....NOW TALK!

**\*\*Some guy spoke\*\***

Guy:It was the queen and her daughter

Star:There are many queens who have daughters now be specific

Guy:Queen Vilakazi and Princess

Ntombi

**\*\*Shock and hurt was written in Star's face she couldn't believe what her ears were hearing..... She started getting**

dizzy and stumbled back but Bongani quickly rushed to her before she could fall and he made her stand\*\*

Star:Keep them here I'm not done with them..... Let's go Vilakazi

\*\*Bongani nodded and held her hand and they went straight to the car and drove off.....While they were in the car Star started crying and Bongani pulled on the other side of the road\*\*

Bongani: Come here

\*\*He pulled her to sit on top of him and she cried with her head on his shoulder.She cried painfully and Bongani let her be she cried out all

the hurt, pain that she imagined her daughter was feeling..... She calmed down after some time and Bongani started driving still in that position. When they arrived she went straight to the shower and just let the water hit her body..... He joined her and they kept quiet just enjoy the water\*\*

Star:They're my fellow women Vilakazi how could they do something like this to me and my daughter

Bongani:I seriously don't know dynamite I mean I knew that they were wicked but to do this it's way out of line.....So what are you going to do with them?



Star:I'm gonna kill them

- 

- 

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:08] Snr2: Insert 53

- 

- 

- 

\*\*\*Star\*\*\*

-

◦

◦

\*\*Life is very unpredictable it has it's own way of making a person humble it comes with mysterious things that can leave people hurt or even dead

After so many years the history was repeating itself. My child was being molested and I wasn't there to protect her

Seeing that video took me back to the day my mother was molested in front of me and now it was my daughter..... This one broke me to pieces to a point that I cried for all

the years I couldn't cry

She was only a child she didn't  
deserve what happened to her they  
shouldn't have gang raped her

She begged them but they ignored her  
she was crying but they didn't care  
and I wasn't there to stop them

The worst part is it was organized by  
my fellow woman..... Speaking of  
them they're day is coming I'm not  
gonna kill them now but I'll be back  
for my revenge later on right now I'm  
focusing on my family first.....I want  
my daughter to heal first then I'll kill  
them and those guys are still at the

warehouse because since they are rapists I got them people from inside and they're having fun with them everyday and Bongani doesn't even know about this I want it to stay that way

And now the good news my baby bump is now visible I couldn't be more happier and the ladies are happy for me too.....They've been really best sisters anyone could ask for because they've been with me through the past few weeks..... Well right now I'm in the lounge with my princess the boys are outside with they're father and Ma she is back with us because ever since

Boitumelo has been discharged we've all moved in with Bongani and next month is the lobola negotiations but he couldn't wait any longer he said he wants to be able to protect us and my mom felt like he was blaming her for what happened to Boitumelo but he assured her that he wasn't blaming anyone but himself because he was supposed to protect her.....I smelled him before he could even enter through the door and when his eyes met mine they became sparkling..... He moved his eyes to Boitumelo who was giving him her back busy rubbing my foot

He went to her and touched her shoulders causing her to freeze and stood up quickly like she was scared but when she turned to look she realized that it was Bongani and he was hurt and he started moving backwards with his eyes glittering with tears\*\*

Me: Vilakazi don't

\*\*I wanted them to sit down and talk things through because Bongani is the only person who can get through her all the times but Boitumelo ran upstairs leaving me with the now hurt Bongani (sigh) \*\*

Me: Vilakazi come

\*\*I patted a space next to me and he slowly walked to the seat and he sat down\*\*

Bongani: Am I a bad person dynamite?

Me: What?.....No you can never be a bad person

Bongani: Then why does she hates me dynamite?

Me: She doesn't you just seemed to scarce her because she wasn't expecting it

Bongani: I miss holding my princess in my arms dynamite now I can't because of those fuckers I swear I'm

gonna kill them

Boitumelo: Daddy

\*\*We looked at the stairs and it was  
Boitumelo.....Okay how long has she  
been standing there\*\*

Bongani: Princess

Boitumelo: I don't hate you Daddy

\*\*Oh god she heard everything\*\*

Bongani: Come here

\*\*She walked towards us and sat on  
Bongani's lap\*\*

Boitumelo: I'm sorry daddy I thought I  
was over what happened

Bongani: No it's okay princess don't



rush anything okay?

**\*\*She nodded\*\***

Bongani: What do you and your mother always say to me when my missions don't go well or anything goes south at my companies?

Boitumelo: Everything happens for a reason

**\*\*Then she smiled\*\***

Bongani: And whatever that doesn't kill you makes you stronger okay?

**\*\*She nodded again\*\***

Bongani: Now I want you to focus on healing first and the rest will follow

okay?

Boitumelo: Yes daddy

Bongani: Now give your daddy a big warm hug

\*\*They hugged for a long..... The way Bongani loves these kids it sometimes scarce me and makes me happy at the same time..... I took a photo of them and it was just a beautiful moment to look at\*\*

Star:Okay now I'm getting jealous.....

Baby why don't you find your own man and leave mine alone

\*\*They looked at each other and laughed at me\*\*

Boitumelo: Oh I'm sorry mommy I got carried away

Star: Yeah yeah run along now go go go

\*\*She ran upstairs laughing at me.....Out of nowhere he pulled me to sit on his lap and kissed me and I responded..... We kissed for a very long time before pulling out\*\*

Bongani: Hi

Me:Hi

Bongani: I love you

Me:I love you too

Bongani:Are these little fellas behaving?

Star:No they make me vomit each and

everyday, I eat almost 6 times a day  
before 9 months I'll be looking like an  
elephant

Bongani: You'll be my elephant then

**\*\*We laughed\*\***

Star:Where are you going looking this  
handsome?

Bongani: Nowhere the guys are coming  
over I don't want to leave you alone

Star:You seem to forget that tomorrow  
I'll be alone at work

Bongani: About that dynamite:-

**\*\*I cut him off\*\***

Star:No Vilakazi we agreed that I'll

work for 4 months then I'll sit down until birth

Bongani: Mara baby (But)

Star:No Vilakazi I'm not buying that

\*\*I said that going upstairs leaving him alone. I don't understand that why can't he just accept that I want to work I didn't go to varsity just to sit down with my degree.....I passed a slightly opened room and I heard Boitumelo singing and I decided to enter

She was busy singing and painting.....

She has so many talents she can sing,paint, play netball, tennis in fact

she can almost do all these sports and she's good with them..... She was singing This Way by H.E.R ft Khalid and she was singing it so perfectly she can sing in all voices you'd swear she's my blood daughter because she takes after me

I sang along with her and we were painting. Well I can paint just that it's not my kind of hobby unlike Boitumelo..... We spent the whole day just painting and singing enjoying our time\*\*

- 
-

- 

**\*\*Narrated\*\***

- 

- 

- 

Voice: Is she still sealed?

Voice2: Yes my lord

Voice: Make sure it stays that way her virginity and her children that she's going to carry which we're going to sacrifice are our ticket to the rich land

Voice2: Yes my lord I hear you

Voice: That boy who is after her is your our downfall

Voice2: You mean that small boy I can squash him

Voice: He is not your match he has eyes and ears every where

Voice2: I here you my lord

Voice: Don't stand on his way he'll eliminate you permanently

Voice2: Yes my lord

**\*\*They switched off the recording\*\***

Enforcer: So Killer is part of the cult

Snipper: I don't care about that what pisses me off is they want to use Kamogelo to get to their rich land

Digger: So what are you gonna do gazi?



Brains: Eliminate him first gazi

Snipper:Nah I can't Kamogelo still loves that idiot gazi

Iceman: Then find something dirty about him

Sandman: Then use it against him to Kamogelo

Blamer:In that way she'll cut him off gazi

Snipper:You guys are not stupid like I thought

Them: Fuck you

**\*\*They laughed\*\***

Brains: When is the next mission?

Enforcer:In the next three months

Snipper:What's the catch?

Enforcer:The Chinese Cartels

Snipper:Damn

Enforcer:Yeah and I heard that the is  
this thing called The Destroyer  
apparently it contains information that  
can destroy each and every illegal  
doings of all the gangsters around the  
world

Blamer:We have to get it before  
anyone else

Iceman: You crazy gazi that thing will  
make our lives difficult we'll always  
sleep with an opened eye

Digger: Yeah gazi you're right

Brains: I'll try and find out more about it

Enforcer: As for me I won't be able to handle the next mission I'll hand over to you Snipper

Snipper: I won't disappoint you gazi thank you

\*\*They spent the rest of the day planning the next mission and how to deal with Killer also\*\*

- 
- 
-

- Hope you enjoy
- Like,comment and share
- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:09] Snr2: Insert 54

- o
- o
- o

**\*\*Narrated\*\***

- o
- o
- o

Ntombi: Mother we are dead she's coming after us

MrsV: No we're not she doesn't have time to run after us because tomorrow they're paying lobola for her

Ntombi: Okay fine then explain to me where are those guys we sent them to do the job hmm?

\*\*She looked at Ntombi like she was thinking\*\*

Ntombi: You see that's exactly what I'm talking about

MrsV: I have to think of a plan

Ntombi: Mother there's nothing we can do you heard what Bab'Nkosi said

MrsV: We'll kill her first

**\*\*She laughed looking at her mother\*\***

Ntombi: We won't get to her not while she's still with Bhuti.....He probably has guards around her and the kids

MrsV: You know what I see your bipolar thing is acting up again and I need to think you're suffocating me so I'm leaving I'll see you later

Ntombi: If you think I'm bad then you're about to witness something else I'm telling you

MrsV: Mxm

**\*\*She took her bag and walked out leaving Ntombi alone with her thoughts until she was disturbed by**

her phone ringing and she answered without looking at the caller ID\*\*

Ntombi: What

Killer:Whoa that's no way to answer your fuckbuddy

Ntombi: What do you want Themba?

Killer:I want you

\*\*She kept quiet\*\*

Killer: Where are you?

Ntombi: I'm in a hotel

Killer:Come by my house

Ntombi:Cool

\*\*They ended the call and she took her bag and walked out.....She just

arrived outside Killer's house and she parked her car, got out, locked it and walked to the door and rang the doorbell..... The door opened and she was welcomed in by Killer who was only wearing his boxers\*\*

Killer: You came come in please

\*\*She walked in and they went to the lounge that was upstairs\*\*

Killer: I was about to take a shower you want to join me?

Ntombi: Very funny go and shower I'll just go to the balcony

Killer: Oh well I tried

\*\*He gave her a peck on the lips and



walked out and she walked to the balcony and stood there while her mind was far away.....He came back with a towel around his waist and stood there watching her\*\*

Killer: A rand for your thoughts?

Ntombi: It won't be enough for my thoughts

Killer: What's bothering you?

\*\*She sighed and turned around only to find Killer in a towel only and he walked closer to her and she swallowed hard\*\*

Ntombi: I think Star is on to us

Killer:That girl's mother?

Ntombi: Yeah

Killer: Well I say she won't even get to us

\*\*He said that pulling her skirt up\*\*

Ntombi: How sure are you?

Killer: Because I'll be there for you and your mother but that's not what I called you here for

\*\*She was about to say something when he rubbed her clit making her moan\*\*

Killer: Fuck

\*\*He cursed under his breath he kept rubbing her clit until she came

unexpectedly..... While she was catching her breath he tossed his towel on the floor and positioned himself..... He shifted her thong aside and inserted himself\*\*

Killer:Hmm fuck

Ntombi: Oh Themba

\*\*He moved in and out of Ntombi and this went on for 4 rounds\*\*

Ntombi: I hope you know that this is only friends with benefits

Killer: Relax I know you are married and I have a girlfriend

Ntombi: Good

o

o

o

**\*\*Star\*\***

o

o

o

Mom:Wake up Star there's no time

Me:Mom I'm tired please

Mom:No baby let's go and cook for  
your in-laws

Me:Okay fine I'm up

**\*\*I'm tired really tired today is the day**

I'm going to be traditionally wedded to Bongani..... Speaking of him I haven't seen him for a week because I was supposed to come home and help out for the big day but I wasn't really doing nothing major just cooking and wash dishes because I'm pregnant that's what my mom says

I made my bed and hit the shower.....I settled for a dress, a long sleeved dress it was black in colour and I wore a doek then settled for white all- star shoes..... I walked downstairs and there were people busy going up and down and Bee was sitting with her siblings Nthabiseng

and Tsholofelo we've met a couple of times during family dinners and they're just like Bee\*\*

Me: Ladies

\*\*They greeted and I made myself some food\*\*

Nthabiseng: Cuzzy( Cousin) look at you you're growing

Me: Tell me about something I don't know

\*\*We laughed\*\*

Tsholofelo: And it seems like the more you're growing you get more shorter

Me: Ere wa dlala( Please tell me you're

joking)

Bee:No she's not I thought I was the only one realising that

\*\*We laughed and it's true you know it's like I'm getting shorter whenever my bump grows.....I ate my food and we started cooking and chatting the ladies also came to help us then I was called to my room and I found my aunts and grannies my mother sitting down.....I joined them and they gave me their so called advice on how I should treat my husband and I should give him the cookie everyday like seriously they want me to be hole down the well I just played along and

agreed with them..... Bee,Nthabiseng and Tsholofelo joined us and the old women left

After a while my mother came to call us it turns out that my father made my in-laws come here at 1am and let them in at 5am I mean how cruel is that

My mom covered us with blankets and we followed her to the lounge with our heads looking down then we sat down and I heard my father talking\*\*

Dad:My in-laws which flower are you looking for out of the four?

\*\*Silence\*\*



King: The one who is covered with a black and white blanket

\*\*Sheesh!! For a second there I thought he didn't know what he was looking for\*\*

Dad: You may be excused my daughters

\*\*We stood up and went back to the room\*\*

Me: Well that went well

Mom: Don't get ahead of yourself they're still negotiating the price

Me: Oh okay

\*\*We stayed in NY room for a while before hearing the women ululating

and they barged in the room then my mom came to me crying tears of joy and she hugged me\*\*

Mom:I'm so proud of you my baby you're now someone's wife

Me:Thank you mom

\*\*Everyone congratulated me and they left leaving me alone and my phone rang\*\*

Bongani: MaVilakazi

Me:Bab'Vilakazi

\*\*He chuckled and his voice was deeper than usual and it sent goosebumps all over my body\*\*

Bongani: Finally you get to be mine

Me: I couldn't be more happier than being yours

Bongani: Ngiyak'thanda MaVilakazi

Me: Nam Ngiyak'thanda Bab'Vilakazi wam

Bongani: Damn the way you say it makes me want to do things to your body

Me: No Vilakazi stop teasing me

Bongani: When we get home we gonna play in my playroom

Me: Hmm I like that idea

Bongani: I'm gonna be in control

prepare yourself for pleasurable torture  
my dynamite

Me: Oh I'm ready for anything Vilakazi

Bongani: Now come and feed your  
husband I'm hungry

Me: But I'm tired Vilakazi I woke up  
very early

**\*\*My mom barged in\*\***

Mom: Ketso come and dish up for your  
husband and your in-laws

Me: I'm coming mom

**\*\*I heard Bongani laughing\*\***

Me: Stop laughing or else I'm gonna  
poison you

Bongani: Make sure you poison me  
with love potion

Me: Mxm I'm coming

\*\*He laughed and I ended the call  
then fixed myself before walking  
out..... I dished for them and put the  
food in a big tray and it was heavy  
but I managed..... I walked out and  
when he saw me carrying a big tray  
he quickly rushed to me\*\*

Bongani: Ma Vilakazi what are you  
trying to do?

\*\*He yelling at me\*\*

Me: Bathong Vilakazi you said you want  
food so I'm here to feed you

King: Look at this boy he's already whipped

\*\*The elders laughed at him and I joined them too\*\*

Bongani: I can't risk her loosing my babies babe she is not supposed to lift heavy things

King: What do you mean babies Sabelo?

\*\*I looked at the elders and they were looking at Bongani for an answer\*\*

Bongani: She's carrying my seeds babe

King: Twins?

\*\*He shook his head indicating no\*\*

King: Khuluma ndoda (Talk man)

Bongani:I'm gonna be a father to six kids baba

\*\*The elders popped their eyes besides my father because he already knew.....I saw a smile creeping out from the King at he stood up walking towards us\*\*

King:I'm proud of you both

\*\*He shook Bongani's hand and kissed my forehead..... I gave them their food not forgetting to kneel down and bow my head

The rest of the day went pretty good and people enjoyed the food\*\*

o

- 

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:09] Snr2: Insert 55

- 

- 

- 

\*\*\*Bongani\*\*\*

- 

- 

-



\*\*\*I'm a happy man a have the best family anyone could ever ask for. I know that this is only the beginning we gonna have fights and arguments but I'm willing to stick with her through everything..... I can't live without her and the kids and I'll do everything and anything to protect them....I just finished taking a shower so I settled for my G-Star Raw grey shirt,black jeans and my Stan smith sneakers.I walked out of my room passing princess's painting room I decided to knock I don't want to scare her like the last time she invited me in\*\*

Me:Hey

Boitumelo: Daddy

\*\*She put her paint brush and gave me a hug i knelt in front of her hugging her back\*\*

Me:How're you?

Boitumelo: I'm good daddy you?

\*\*She asked pulling out of the hug\*\*

Me:I'm good baby so what are you painting?

Boitumelo: Well I haven't even finished it I'll answer you later on I'll be finished by then

Me:Okay I'll be back then later on let

me leave you to it then

Boitumelo: Wait I want to show you something

\*\*She paiged her painting board giving me a view which I didn't know what it was but it was beautiful\*\*

Me: What's that princess

Boitumelo: This daddy is a picture of you guys..... It's just a way of showing that I appreciate what you guys have done for me

Me:It's beautiful baby just like you

Boitumelo: Oh this is nothing daddy there's still more to come

**\*\*We laughed\*\***

Me:Baby let me check on your mother okay and remember if you want to talk I'm here

Boitumelo: Okay daddy thank you

Me:I love you

Boitumelo: I love you too daddy

**\*\*She kissed my cheek and I kissed her forehead.....I walked down the stairs going to the kitchen only to be met by my beautiful wife singing and she was singing my favorite song she was singing The Closer I Get To You Luther Vabdross with Beyonce..... I might be a deep house listener as long**

as the music is soulful then I listen\*\*

Me:The closer I get to you, the more you make me feel by giving me all you got,you're love has captured me

\*\*She quickly turned and looked at me amazed I could tell she was surprised\*\*

Star:Over and over again I try to tell my self that we can never be more than friends all while inside I knew this was real the way you make me feel

Me:MaVilakazi

Star:Bab'Vilakazi so much talent

\*\*Yep turns out I was gifted with an amazing voice well that's how my

mom puts it\*\*

Me: Yeah I shouldn't have done that just that you're listening to my favorite song

Star: You should sing more often for me only of course

Me: Okay now you're pushing it

Star: Oh come on Vilakazi your voice is out of this world even that Luther Vandross part you sang it better than him

Me: Are you done with breakfast I'm hungry

\*\*I asked totally ignoring her\*\*

Star:Oh you're going to ignore me like that then fine

Me:Come here

\*\*I opened my arms for and she came willingly\*\*

Me:You're getting shorter

Star:No you're just getting tall I'm fine the way I am

\*\*She said pushing me away from her.....And I'm not lying I don't know if it's pregnancy or what but she's getting shorter than usual\*\*

Me:But dynamite you're getting shorter I'm not lying

Star:What's up with you guys saying I'm getting shorter firstly it was Nthabiseng, Tsholofelo and Bee now you

\*\*She was sulking and she looked cute\*\*

Me:Okay I'm sorry come here

\*\*I lifted her up and put her on top of the counter\*\*

Me:You know what I love

Star:No

Me:Well I love that you're getting shorter and I get to lift you up like a little kid and I love how you're getting thick and chubby at the same time



Star:Well after your kids come I'm gonna go hit the gym

Me:No don't

Star:Why?

Me:The more you get thick and chubby the more the pussy gets tighter which I love

Star:Sies man Sabelo

\*\*We laughed together\*\*

Star:Let me dish for you

Me:No don't worry I'll dish for us just sit there

\*\*I dished for us and we ate teasing each other\*\*

Me:The guys are coming over

Star:What time?

Me:They're probably on their way

\*\*The doorbell rang just after saying that..... Well the guys invited themselves in\*\*

Me:You morons what if you walked on us while we're taking a quicikie?

Digger:Sies man Sabelo I'm never coming to your house again

\*\*We all laughed at his facial expression\*\*

Star:Okay put me down I want to go and watch movies

\*\*I put her down and she fixed herself\*\*

Snipper:Damn twinny you're getting shorter

Star:Le wena?( You too)

Snipper:Lenna eng?( Me too what)

Star:You know what forget it

\*\*Snipper looked at me and I shrugged and I went up to my study and they followed me\*\*

Me:So Brains how's the search for The Destroyer?

Brains: Nothing gazi it's like it has disappear on the face of the earth

Digger: You mean you there's no trace of it at all?

Brains: Yep

Snipper: How though?

Blamer: If someone is in possession of it then he/she wants to use it for their own good

Iceman: What good can come out of that thing

Sandman: If this thing is being kept by someone then that person is getting big

Me: We got to find it and destroy that thing

**\*\*We all agreed and continued discussing other things\*\***

- 

- 

- 

**\*\*\*Star\*\*\***

- 

- 

- 

**\*\*I cut my movie short and decided to make lunch for those bulls upstairs..... I decided to make steamed bread and beef stew with a few salads.....I got done in two and half hours and I**

dished for them.....When I was about to take the food to them I'm disturbed by my phone ringing\*\*

Me:Hello

Caller:( Breathing)

\*\*I ended the call you know I've been getting this call for the past two months and I haven't told Bongani about it because I don't want to stress him and I don't want to go all The Invisible on this person I don't have time for it seriously

I'm a mother and a wife so those days are gone but I'm gonna call my uncle and find out about this.....I took the

plates that were in a tray upstairs to the study. I knocked and they invited me in\*\*

Bongani: MaVilakazi I told to rest these fools should've come with their own food

Star:Have some humanity Vilakazi

\*\*They laughed and I gave them they're food with them complementing my food..... I walked back downstairs and went to watch tv and I found Ma with Bambi\*\*

Me:Oh my baby I'm sure you think I don't love you anymore

\*\*I said that taking him from Ma\*\*

Ma:Uhh we were only outside you know

Me:Yes Ma but I missed this little fella

\*\*I tickled him and he laughed revealing his two now visible upper teeth\*\*

Me:Well look at you mister you're growing hey

Ma:He is right

Me:Yes Ma and it's all thanks to you

Ma:Me?....What did I do?

Me:You kept feeding him now look he's growing up so fast he's even getting



chubby

\*\*We laughed and the rest of the kids came to join us and I dished up for everyone as I've cooked enough food and they truly enjoyed it..... Bongani's friends left after hours and he came to join us and we had a great day indeed

I started with pots and I decided to call my uncle while I had the chance that do it\*\*

Uncle:You don't love me anymore

Me:You're my first husband you know that but that's not what I've called you for

Uncle: What's wrong baby?

Me:I have been strange calls from a stranger so I thought I'd let you know

\*\*He kept quiet\*\*

Me:Uncle

Uncle: Yes baby I'm here uhm look I'm of busy I'll call you okay love you

Me:I love you too

\*\*He quickly ended the call .....Okay\*\*

o

o

o

- Hope you enjoy

- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:10] Snr2: Insert 56

- 
- 
- 

**\*\***Today is the day I go back to work only god knows how excited I am..... I woke up and Bongani was still sleeping I think he's not going to work so I hit the shower and let the water hit my body and it felt good

I felt hands around my waist and I knew it was Bongani okay when did

he wake up again?..... He took the shower gel and squeezed and pour some in his one hand and started moving his hands from my shoulders down to my waist. I let out a moan and he chuckled\*\*

Bongani: You like that MaVilakazi

Me:Yebo Bab'Vilakazi (Yes)

Bongani: You know I've been meaning to ask you about this tattoo on your back

Me:Trust me I don't remember getting a tattoo but I know I grew up with it maybe those people raised can tell us about it but unfortunately they're no

longer alive

Bongani: Hmm that's strange

Me: Yep now I have to go to work

Bab'Vilakazi

Bongani: But I thought we gonna have a little nyana exercise

\*\*He had that naughty smile on his face and I laughed at him\*\*

Me:Oh no not now Bab'Vilakazi but I promise you that when I come back from work nc nc nc nc

Bongani: Oh really now

Me:Yes now out of my way

\*\*I pushed him lightly and went out.I

just finished drying myself and I'm looking for something to wear.....I decided to settle for my stretchy jumpsuit it was navy blue,I wore my black stilettos, tied my dreads in a bunny

Bongani came out of the shower butt naked while I was about to take out clothes for him\*\*

Me:Uh we have towels you know

Bongani: So?

Me:So that you wrap yourself with them when coming out of the shower

Bongani: You should've realized by now that I don't like wrapping myself with

a towel

Me: Yeah I've realized but why?

\*\*He just shrugged his shoulders and dried himself\*\*

Bongani: You look beautiful by the way

Me: Thank you Bab'Vilakazi so I guess you ain't going to work?

Bongani: I didn't want to go but I can't stay in here and do nothing so I'll keep myself busy at the office

Me: Okay I'll come to you during lunch and we'll have it together

Bongani: Thank you dynamite

\*\*I took out his three piece maroon outfit and black formal shoes and he wore them.I waited for him so we can go downstairs together and when we were about to go out the door he quickly closed it and pinned me against it\*\*

Me:Vilakazi what the hell

Bongani: You forgot my kiss

MaVilakazi

\*\*I looked at him and laughed\*\*

Me:Now you're behaving like a 5 year old

\*\*He didn't waste time he smashed his soft cold,slippery lips on mine and we



kissed for a long time before pulling out\*\*

Me:Okay that was one hell of a good kiss for a good morning Bab'Vilakazi

Bongani: I love you MaVilakazi you and the kids I love you so much to a point that I don't want to be far away from you guys for a long time

Me:We love you too Bab'Vilakazi and we'll always love you but you have to protect your people also so I understand and surely the kids will understand too

Bongani: Speaking of kids how are my little fellas there

Me: Oh these ones you don't even have to ask just look at how fat I am

Bongani: Well I love how fat you get and I love you more and more for that

Me: Well thank you Bab'Vilakazi now let's go and eat breakfast

\*\*He opened the door for me and we walked out with him grabbing and spanking my ass.....We found Ma and the kids eating breakfast and we joined then later I left with Bongani behind me and he went straight to his workplace

I parked my car and got out without forgetting my bags and I locked my

car and walked to the building. I greeted the securities and they were happy to see me I just laughed and walked inside and things we like the way I left them and I must say I'm very proud I continued walking until Kamogelo saw me any she screamed coming my way okay somebody missed me\*\*

Kamo: Look at you you're so beautiful

Me: Well thank you

Kamo: And it seems like you're getting shorter too

Me: Is that even possible Kamogelo?.....  
I mean you're not the first person to

tell me that

Kamo:Who else?

Me:Nthabiseng, Tsholofelo, Kabo and Bongani also

Kamo:Speaking of Bongani who's marriage life treating you?

Me:It's amazing you have no idea waking up next to the person you love,getting to have breakfast with your kids it's just an amazing feeling that I can't even begin to explain

Kamo:I can tell you're even glowing more and more

**\*\*We laughed\*\***

Me:I don't have any messages or meetings right?

Kamo:No not for this week you only have a lot of paperwork

Me:That's good where's Monster K?

Kamo:Speak if the devil

\*\*We were whispering and she said that looking at the file in front of her and I rolled my eyes\*\*

Mrs'K: Miss Luther

Me:It's Mrs Vilakazi

Mrs'K: Which Vilakazi?

Me:And how does that concern you?

Mrs'K: I'm just asking you know

Me:Entlek why ole hier gaona spane?  
( Why are you here actually don't you  
some work)

Mrs'K: Well I came to welcome you  
back

Me:Out of all these people only chose  
to welcome me?

Mrs'K: Yes I mean you're the boss by  
the way

\*\*I looked at her wondering why she's  
friendly all of a sudden\*\*

Me:Right thank you by the way now I  
need to get down to business

Mrs'K: Okay see you around

\*\*I walked to my office and got down to business I did the paperwork and later on I went to Bongani to have lunch as promised.....I order at Nandos asked them to deliver the food at Bongani's but luckily I met the delivery guy at the door and payed him

I walked to the receptionist desk and I could see she was new I cleared my throat and she looked at me with a smile and I returned it\*\*

Rec:Good Afternoon ma'am I'm Lisakhanya I'm the new receptionist how may I help?

Me:I'm looking for Bongani

**\*\*She raised an eyebrow\*\***

Me: Sorry I'm looking for Mr Vilakazi

Rec:Oh you must be Mrs Vilakazi

Me: Yes

Rec:You look more beautiful than the way he described you

**\*\*I laughed at her\*\***

Me:Thank you is he in?

Rec:Yes I'm sure his last meeting is about to end so you may go in

Me:Thank you

**\*\*She nodded and I walked to Bongani's office and I knocked he**



invited me in..... I opened the door and he smiled when he saw me he was with two ladies who looked at me with disgusting looks which I didn't care about\*\*

Bongani: MaVilakazi

\*\*I swear my heart melted right there when he said that and I smiled as he stood up walking towards me and I put the paper bag down I gave him a hug but instead of hugging me back he picked me up I then wrapped my legs around his waist and we kissed until we were disturbed by people clearing their throats and we pulled out\*\*

Me: Bab'Vilakazi

Bongani: Ohh MaVilakazi wam u'right?

Me: Yebo Baba ngi'right

Bongani: You should call me that often

**\*\*We laughed\*\***

Me: I promise to do that but now you forgot that you have visitors

**\*\*He put me down and I stood in front of him and his hard member was poking me so he put his hands inside his pockets\*\***

Bongani: Uhh ladies this is the mother of my children, my wife, MaVilakazi o

muhle, my life,my universe my:-

\*\*I cut him off\*\*

Me:Okay they heard you Vilakazi

\*\*He chuckled\*\*

Bongani: This is my wife Ketsoentle  
Star Vilakazi, dynamite, MaVilakazi this  
is Keitumetse and Nomvula I work  
with them at the force

Me:Nice to meet you ladies

\*\*I faked a smile and they returned it  
too,I turned looking at Bongani\*\*

Me:I bought you lunch

\*\*I said rubbing his hard member and  
my eyes were looking at his and he

swallowed hard\*\*

Bongani: Uhh guys could you please excuse us I have to give my wife the attention he needs

\*\*They packed their things and they walked out without hesitation..... I walked to the door and locked it and went to sit on his lap and he kissed me but I quickly pulled out and he looked at me\*\*

Me:I want to tel you something

Bongani: Can't that wait until we get home

Me:No it can't

\*\*I took a deep breath\*\*

Me: Remember to keep an open mind  
okay you might be angry for what I'm  
about to tell you

Bongani: I'll keep an open mind you  
can talk

Me: I have been receiving strange calls  
lately

Bongani: Okay for how long?

Me: Two months

Bongani: WHAT?!

Me: Calm down Vilakazi keep an open  
mind remember?

**\*\*He sighed\*\***

Bongani: Why are you telling me now?

Me:I didn't want to stress you because lately you have been busy with the force thing

Bongani: So why don't you use your IT skills to find that person?

Me:I don't have time to go all The Invisible to a coward besides I'm a mother and a wife now I have buried The Invisible it's time I had over the protection thing to you now

**\*\*He smiled\*\***

Bongani: You don't know how that makes me happy Mkami (my wife)

Me:Hmm Mkami I love how you say it with that deep voice of yours I love

you Bab'Vilakazi

Bongani: Look what you've done now

\*\*He pointed at his manhood and he was hard\*\*

Me:Well let's take care of that

\*\*He kissed me while walking with me to the couch that was in his office.....

He undressed himself and me today was no time for foreplay he was going straight to business and I was already wet for him

He positioned himself and he slid in slowly\*\*

Bongani: Fuck I missed this

\*\*I couldn't talk the pleasure was too much and I almost cried the way he was moving his waist and he's groans were music to my ears.....He made love to me for the first round the other five he was fucking me senseless he was hitting the g-spot in the right way.....We slept right on that couch after five steamy rounds\*\*

o

o

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:10] Snr2: Insert 57



o

o

o

\*\*\*Star\*\*\*

o

o

o

\*\*01:29 and Bongani is not in bed anyway I switched on the lamp that is on my side I was craving some cold milk well it helps me to sleep. I walked out of my room going downstairs rubbing my eyes like a baby when I realized some light in the

lounge so I decided to walk there and I found Bongani busy with Keitumetse and Nomvula busy on the table with papers all over it\*\*

Me: Vilakazi at this time?

\*\*They raised their heads and looked at me for a very long time until I realized that I was only wearing my Calvin Klein undergarments and these two bitches looked at me like they were disgusted and I didn't care\*\*

Bongani: Ma Vilakazi aren't you supposed to be sleeping?

Me: I couldn't sleep since you weren't in bed so I came to drink milk it helps

me with sleep

Bongani: Should I get it for you?

Me: Yes please

\*\*He nodded with a smile on his face and walked past me going to the kitchen and these two bitches were looking at me\*\*

Me: And then lona keng le ntonetse matlho? (why are staring at me)

Keitumetse: You think Sabelo loves you neh

Nomvula: He's just using you

Me: Oh is it?.....And you guys know this how?

Nomvula: Because he's a no-strings attached guy he has always been like that ever since his wife's death

Me:Right you know you guys are acting like jealous side chicks

Keitumetse: Well he doesn't love you

Me:Let's find out then

\*\*I smiled at them and Bongani came back with a cup of cold milk\*\*

Bongani: And what have you ladies been talking about?

Me:Nothing

\*\*I gulped down the milk in one go\*\*

Bongani: Nothing?

Me: Yes nothing what I possibly talk with them when we don't like each other?

\*\*Bongani looked at me with an eyebrow raised\*\*

Me: Vilakazi you that I'm a straight forward person so I'm here telling you that they don't like and I don't like them either

\*\*He sighed\*\*

Bongani: Okay then we better finish this up then I'll be with you in a few

Me: I can't sleep without my pillow  
Vilakazi

\*\*I did those puppy eyes\*\*

Nomvula: Oh come on Sabelo she's acting up

Me: Please Bab'Vilakazi I need you tonight

Bongani: What time is your check up tomorrow?

Me: 12 o'clock

Bongani: Uhh ladies we'll finish up tomorrow Tom will take you home

Keitumetse: But Sabelo

Bongani: My word is final leave the table like that I'll clear up

\*\*I smirked looking at them and they looked like they were about to kill me

They took their belongings and walked out while Bongani was switching off the lights and I walked upstairs and he followed me\*\*

Bongani: What's your agenda with Keitumetse and Nomvula

Me: I got no agenda with them..... I don't like them they don't like me period

Bongani: So where were we?

Me: Oh you were about to take control of my body

\*\*I said with a slutty tone and it drove me crazy. He picked me and put me on the bed and took off NY sports bra

first\*\*

Bongani: I'm in control tonight okay?

Me:Yes master

\*\*He took off his handcuffs that are on both sides of the bed and he cuffed me.....He slowly travel to my lower body and took off my panties and cuffed my legs too he took off his shirt and trousers and he got left with his boxers only I could see how hard he was\*\*

Bongani: Stay still

Me:As if I can move

\*\*He chuckled and disappeared to the walk-in closet then came back with a



blindfold and something which I didn't know what it was

He jumped on the bed and looked at me with so much last I could tell that this was going to be a very long night\*\*

Bongani: I'm gonna blindfold you and if I'm hurting you or you don't like anything I'm doing you have to say the magic word

Me:What's the magic word?

Bongani: If I'm hurting you say Red and if you're uncomfortable you say Yellow understood?

\*\*I nodded\*\*

Me:Yes master

Bongani: Good girl

\*\*He blind folded me soon his lips met mine and he kissed me all the way to my thighs my breathing changed I was breathing so heavily\*\*

Bongani: Are you ready?

Me:Yes master

Bongani: Remember you don't cum without my permission okay?

Me:Yes master

Bongani: Good girl

\*\*Out of nowhere I felt something on my clit giving me extreme pleasure\*\*

Me:Ohh god

\*\*I screamed busy arching my back.....  
Bongani kept on rubbing this thing on  
my clit and I started building up\*\*

Me:Can I cum master?

\*\*He kept quiet..... I could hold the  
orgasm a little longer but I wanted to  
release\*\*

Me:Please Master

Bongani: No

Me:Ohh god

\*\*I held the orgasm a little long but it  
was difficult because of this thing on  
my clit\*\*

Bongani: Cum for me dynamite

\*\*I let it go and I felt like my spirit leaving my soul and I stayed like that busy catching my breath\*\*

Me:What was that thing you were using on me?

Bongani: It's called a wan it's the same thing as a vibrator

\*\*I nodded and he came to my face and kissed me with his hands busy roaming all over my body causing me to moan.....He took off the blindfold and\*\*

Bongani: I want you to look at me as I'm making love to you don't leave my

eyes I was to see you cum I want to  
hear you screaming my name

\*\*Shit he shouldn't be teasing me like  
this now I'm dripping wet\*\*

Me:Yes master

\*\*He took off his boxers and the big  
guy sprang out with veins popping out  
looking like he was about to burst  
anytime and also the pre-cum that  
was coming out of the tip.....He  
stroked himself before climbing into  
bed\*\*

Me:Bongani he is too huge today it's  
like he grows everyday I don't think  
it'll fit

Bongani: It has to I mean it's his home I promise I'll be gentle

Me:Okay

\*\*What did Bongani do to the big guy because he was bigger than the last time..... Anyway he positioned himself and he struggled entering,he tried 2 times and he entered the tip only on the third time\*\*

Me:Oh gosh

\*\*I closed my eyes\*\*

Bongani: Open your eyes MaVilakazi it's me I'm gonna be gentle I promise

Me:Okay

\*\*I looked straight into his eyes as he pushed himself in and the pleasure was overwhelming..... He made love to me, he was worshipping every inch of my body

Tonight he was doing things to me that I didn't even know they existed. He was slow and gentle to a point that I almost cried

We slept around 6 in the morning and we were both really tired

I was woken up by Bongani thrusting in me and he went on and on until we reached our happy ending\*\*

Bongani: Good Morning

Me: Morning

Bongani: That was one hell of a good morning glory

Me: What time is it?

Bongani: 8

Me: I'm going back to sleep you'll wake me up at 10

Bongani: Don't you want another workout?

Me: What no I'm tired please you didn't let me sleep the whole night

Bongani: You suck

\*\*I laughed at him and drifted to sleep\*\*



- 
- 
- 

\*\*We just arrived in the hospital and we went straight to my twin's office as he is my doctor from now on\*\*

Me: Twinny

Moon: Hey it's big bro for you

Me: Shame you wish

Moon: Old man

Bongani: Fuck you

\*\*We laughed\*\*

Moon: Let's get you checked now shall we

Me:Yes please plus I'm hungry

Bongani: Don't worry MaVilakazi I'm gonna give you your daily food when we get home

\*\*He had that naughty smile on his face\*\*

Me:No man Vilakazi I want real food

Moon:Sies you guys are disgusting

Bongani: Get yourself a lady and be disgusting too

Me:Okay can we get over and done with this

Moon: Lay there

\*\*I laid on top of the bed with the

help of Bongani and he pulled up my dress exposing my big bump.....He rubbed cold gel on my stomach and started doing his things\*\*

Moon:Looks my nieces are strong and healthy

\*\*He said that looking at the scan\*\*

Bongani: I want to hear their heartbeats

\*\*He pressed something and we heard their strong heartbeat

I looked at Bongani he had glassy eyes and a smile on his face looking at the scan in front of him\*\*

Me:Can we check the genders

Moon:Okay.....I see 3 girls,and another one here,oh the is the other one oh  
WOW

Bongani: What's wrong?

Moon:Looks like we gonna have 5 princesses and a prince

Me:Thank you god

\*\*We got done and we spent the day around the mall and later we went home and slept\*\*

o

o

o

\*\*\*Bongani\*\*\*

- 
- 
- 

\*\*Waking up next to the women you love is an amazing feeling unfortunately I had to wake up early because of my meetings

I just finished showering and decided to make breakfast for her as my way of apologizing for leaving her in bed alone but she was sleeping so peacefully I didn't want to disturb her..... I made breakfast and eat then left hers in the microwave and went to work

When I arrived I did some quick paperwork and attended all my meetings until my last meeting which ended at 3 so I decided to call my wife\*\*

Star:You don't love me you know

Me:MaVilakazi is that how you answer your phone?

Star: O batla eng Vilakazi (What do you want)

Me:Ngifuna wena(I want you)

\*\*She laughed\*\*

Me:Why are you angry though?

Star:You left me alone in bed and

didn't call me the whole day until now

Me:I'm sorry MaVilakazi wam I had  
early back to back meeting but I  
thought that breakfast would mend  
your heart

Star:Well it did thank you very much  
and I miss

Me:I miss you too and I promise I'll be  
home early

Star:I'd love that Bab'Vilakazi

Me:Nc nc nc if only you knew what  
happens to me when you call me like  
that

Star:You should get used to it

Me: Oh I will MaVilakazi trust more

\*\*We continued talking for a while then my door opened and he got in followed by Lisa\*\*

Me: Uhh dynamite something just came up I'll see you at home okay I love you

Star: I love you too

Me: Terror

Lethabo: No need to call me that just call me uncle

Me: Uncle how can I help you does Star know that you're in town

Lethabo: No I landed 4 hours ago so I



thought I'd come to see you before I go to her

Me: Okay is everything alright?

\*\*He sighed looking down and raised his head\*\*

Lethabo: I just came to tell you that something big is coming your way and Star will have to stand up and protect her loved ones

Me: What big thing Uncle..... And I'm the one who's supposed to protect her not the other way round

Lethabo: Not in this case son there are people who are trying to hurt her loved ones and she'll do everything to

stop them

Me:What are you talking about uncle  
tell me so that I can stop whatever  
that's coming our way

Lethabo: Even if I told you there's  
nothing you can do about it

Me:But my wife is involved

Lethabo: Don't worry about her she's  
brave enough and please let her be  
because everything she'll be doing it  
will be means of keeping her family  
out of danger

Me:Then why she hasn't killed those  
people who raped my daughter and  
their bosses?

Lethabo: Their day is coming trust me on that one

\*\*I sighed honestly this guy is confusing me

Lethabo: She's dangerous

Me:What?

Lethabo: She's dangerous she has no match so let her be because shit is about to hit the fan and one thing she shouldn't know about is this visit.....Don't tell her I came here and try to act normal around her please

\*\*He stood up and fixed himself\*\*

Lethabo: You're the one who can tame her but you're about to witness the

worst of her

\*\*I swallowed hard looking at him\*\*

Me:Uhh are you going to be around for a long time?

Lethabo: Yeah why?

Me:I was wondering if you could join us for dinner sometime?

Lethabo:I'd love that

Me:Thank you goodbye uncle

Lethabo: Goodbye son

\*\*He left leaving me confused as hell\*\*

o

o

- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share.

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:11] Snr2: Insert 58

- 

- 

- 

\*\*\*Narrated\*\*\*

- 

- 

- 

\*\*She just finished taking a shower

and she wore her black leather jumpsuit together with her black boots

Her bags were already packed and the guards took them to the car

She looked at her room for the last time and sighed and closed the door

She walked downstairs and found him with his mind away busy drinking whiskey\*\*

Him:It's rude to stare you know

Her:Well am I wrong for staring at god's creation

\*\*They smiled at each other\*\*

Him:Come here

\*\*She walked to him slowly and made her sit on his lap and they kissed after some time they pulled out\*\*

Him: I guess this is then

Her: Yeah I have to do this remember I was trained for it

Him: What's the first rule?

Her: Stay focused

Him: And what are you going to there

Her: I'm gonna find this invisible person and kill him/her

Him: And also find this Destroyer thing and come back to me with it you got that?

Her: Yeah don't worry I got this

Him: Good now go

\*\*She stood up and walked away going to the car that was heading to the airport..... They boarded into the private jet and later it took off

After hours of traveling she arrived in SA and her guards took her bags and accompanied her to a car that went straight to her house in SA

She opened the doors and the guards followed with bags and she led them to the room which she will be using and they put the bags then left

She sat down and took out her



bummer phone then called someone who answered after a while\*\*

Person: Hello?

\*\*Instead of talking she just kept quiet\*\*

Person: Hello?

Her:Enjoy your last days with him for I am babe

\*\*She said that and dropped the call and she slept because it was almost morning and the journey begins tomorrow\*\*

o

o

- 

\*\*\*Star\*\*\*

- 

- 

- 

- 

\*\*Getting weird calls in the middle of the night it's not a good nor a bad thing the problem is who was calling and what did that person want

The very same person which I told my husband about is still calling and here I was thinking that Bongani took care of this matter but it's fine I won't do

anything

Morning came and I woke when I heard the shower running and it was Bongani so I decided to join him

I just took out my undergarments and joined him..... When I opened the door his back was facing me, hands balancing on the wall and his head was down he just let the water hit his body

I hugged him from behind and he tensed up but I didn't let go instead he turned around and looked at me with those beautiful hazel eyes of his\*\*

Bongani: Morning

Me:Hey

Bongani: You good?

Me:Yeah I'm good and you?

Bongani: I'm fine

\*\*I didn't respond I just looked at him without saying anything and sighed\*\*

Bongani: Come here

\*\*He picked me up making me wrap my legs around his waist\*\*

Me:You're tense Vilakazi what's wrong?

Bongani: It's just work

Me:Whatever that it is make sure the kids don't see like that

Bongani: Don't worry I'll be fine I have to tell you something

Me: Okay what is it?

Bongani: Looks like we gonna have to go to a mission soon

Me: Okay what's the catch?

Bongani: Chinese, Russians, Mexican in fact all of them will be attacking SA

Me: Why though?

Bongani: They're after this thing called The Destroyer which apparently has all the information that can make one rule the world if they find it and if it lands on the police then they're all going to jail

Me:That's bad.....But don't worry you have my full support on this one just go and secure our children's future while I take care of them

**\*\*He smiled at me\*\***

Bongani: Well thank you MaVilakazi wam I love you my dynamite

Me:And I love you more Bab'Vilakazi wam

**\*\*He kissed me and things got heated soon I heard him trying to insert Mphephetwa down there and when he finally did he groaned out loud\*\***

Bongani: Look at me MaVilakazi

**\*\*I opened my eyes and looked at his**

and they were glittering..... He kept  
pounding on me hard and slow in a  
good way\*\*

Bongani: I love you okay

Me: Oh gosh.....mmmm.....I love you  
Vilakazi shit oh yes yes yes

\*\*This guy here made me scream his  
name in the shower for hours

He would rest a bit and start moving  
again without letting me fall with my  
big stomach

We were now laying on the bed naked  
and his head was on my nana and his  
hands where busy rubbing my big  
stomach

We stayed in good silence when out of nowhere the babies kicked and he raised his head quickly with smile on his face

Bongani: Can I touch again

Me: Do it speak to them they can hear you

\*\*He kept on rubbing my stomach and talking to his babies and they kept on kicking and they kicked really hard\*\*

Me: Ahhhh Bongani I can't take it anymore

Bongani: Sorry my dynamite I just got carried away

\*\*He had this priceless smile plastered



across his face

The guys and the ladies got in while we just entered the kitchen and I made something for them to eat while we were having a really nice time watching TV

The door bell rang and Ma went to attend it and soon we heard a voice of a female\*\*

Her:Sabelo

\*\*Everyone kept quiet and looked behind us with shock written all over their face and I stood up followed by Bongani whom his eyes popped out and there stood a fine yellow bone

kind of girl with a nice body

She smiled looking at Bongani who looked like he didn't know what to do

We all stayed like that for a while until Bongani broke the silence\*\*

Bongani: How,why,where have you been?

Her:Shhhh I'm here now my love

Bongani: No it's impossible

\*\*I was lost so I decided to ask

Vuyiswa\*\*

Me:Who's this?

Vuyiswa:That's her

Me:Who

**\*\*She looked at me with eyes full of tears and swallowed hard\*\***

Vuyiswa: Uhh the

Bongani: My late wife

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:11] Snr2: Insert 59

- 
-

- 

**\*\*Narrated\*\***

- 

- 

- 

Bongani: Why did you come back  
Nikiwe?

Nikiwe:What do you mean?I came back  
to be with my husband how can you  
ask me that?

Bongani: Well you came back at a  
wrong time maybe if you came back  
three years ago but now it's the wrong  
time

Nikiwe: You can't do this to me on your wife remember?

\*\*He was about to say something when Star screamed his name. He rushed to her squatting in front of her She was holding her chest struggling to breath while holding her belly\*\*

Bongani: Baby breath think of the babies

Moon:We have to get her to the hospital now

Bongani: Get your car keys I'm coming with her

\*\*He picked Star up and rushed out with her to the car followed by the

guys and the ladies

They arrived at the hospital and Moon went to change so that he can attend his sister leaving Bongani pacing up and down scratching his head roughly\*\*

Jase:She'll be fine Gazi stay strong for her

Anele: Yeah Gazi you have to be strong for all of them

Nkululeko: You focus on your wife and kids we'll deal with Nikiwe

Jase:There's something off about her

Bongani: Yes I felt it too Gazi

Siyanda: What do you guys mean?

Bongani: She's not the Nikiwe I fell in love with

Mpedulo: So what are you going to do about her?

Bongani: I don't know Gazi I truly don't know

Nkululeko: If you were to choose between the two who would you choose?

Bongani: I'm gonna choose my true wife I will always choose Star Gazi

Anele: So you don't love Nikiwe anymore

Bongani: I love her but I can't be with her

Mpedulo: Elaborate more Gazi

Bongani: Nikiwe has always been stubborn and I loved that about her but again she was disrespectful but Star on the other side is just something else she listens where I talk but she doesn't let me control her, she's just not stubborn she knows how to stand up for herself, she kind, she makes my house a complete home, she's a good mother to our kids, she makes me feel like a man that I am she just let me be



Jase:Damn I have to get my own Star man you're whipped

**\*\*They chuckled\*\***

Bongani: I'm telling you guys Nikiwe is up to something. When we were still married she used to have that spark in her eyes whenever she sees me after a long time I spend at the missions but now it's gone and those feelings I had for her they just vanished when I didn't see that spark in her eyes

Nkululeko:What if the spark was there would you have chosen Star?

**\*\*He kept quiet before answering\*\***

Bongani: Yes I would have chosen her

\*\*Just then Moon came out and they met him halfway\*\*

Bongani: How is she? Can I see her? Will she be alright?

Moon: Whoa calm down Sabelo and follow me

\*\*They all followed Moon to Star's ward and she was already awake\*\*

Bongani: Ma Vilakazi are you okay? Do want food, water? Should i fix your pillow so you can sleep peacefully?

Star: Vilakazi I'm fine don't worry

\*\*They laughed at him and he kissed her forehead\*\*

Star: So brother what was wrong with me?

Moon: Well you suffered a mini panic attack

Bongani: Did it cause any damage?

Moon: Unfortunately it did she will have some pregnancy complications for the next two months before labour

Star: But my kids are safe right?

Moon: There's a chance that you could die and the kids would survive vice versa but again there's a chance that you guys can survive

Star: Save my kids brother

Bongani: Save them all Gazi

Moon:I'll do my best

\*\*They stayed for a while then left later on leaving Bongani and Star\*\*

Star:Wanna sleep with me?

\*\*He smirked looking at her\*\*

Bongani: Will I get some?

Star:You know what forget it

Bongani: Okay I'm joking make some space for me then

\*\*She shifted,he climbed on the bed and he pulled her to lie on his chest then he kissed her forehead for a long time\*\*

Bongani: I love you MaVilakazi

Star:I love you too Bab'Vilakazi

\*\*They kept quiet until Bongani broke the silence\*\*

Bongani: I'm gonna file a divorce for Nikiwe

Star:Why?

Bongani: She's not my wife you are

Star: Think about it first Vilakazi

Bongani: No Naledi I have a very bad feeling about her I mean why did she come back now. She's up to something

Star:Well I don't trust her either but please before anything else please

make sure that my kids are safe

Bongani: I got you and the kids  
dynamite trust me now sleep

\*\*She closed her eyes and soon she  
was snoring lightly. Bongani laid her  
on her pillow then walked out to  
borrow Moon's car to go and fetch his  
clothes and Star's because he was  
gonna sleep there until she's  
discharged

He arrived at his house and he went  
upstairs but he noticed that his study  
room was opened. He opened the door  
slowly and he saw her busy fiddling  
with the paper and everything in the

study

He shook his head and let her be. He walked to his room and packed some clothes for him and Star

He walked downstairs and this time she was sitting on the couch like she wasn't busy in the study

Footsteps straddled her and she jumped when she saw that it was Bongani\*\*

Nikiwe: Hey what are you doing here?

\*\*He shot her a death stare\*\*

Bongani: What the fuck Nikiwe this is my house in case you didn't know

Nikiwe: I thought you were with your baby mama at the hospital

Bongani: Point of correction she's my wife and the mother of my kids and what are you still doing in my wife's house alone at this time?

Nikiwe: I wanted us to talk.

Bongani: About what?

Nikiwe: About us

Bongani: There's no us now if you'll excuse me I have to get to my wife

\*\*She was about to sit down when he spoke\*\*

Bongani: What do you think you're



doing?

Nikiwe: I was uhh

Bongani: I want to switch off the lights now if you could leave my house please

\*\*She took her bag and left then

Bongani followed

He told one of the securities to drive her to her house and he should bring his car to the hospital

He arrived at the hospital holding a paper bag and a bag that had their clothes in it

He found Lethabo (Star's uncle) and he greeted\*\*

Lethabo: How're you son?

Bongani: I'm good sir you?

Lethabo: I'm good son we'll I just came to say goodbye I'll see you guys some other time

Bongani: It was nice seeing you uncle travel safely

Lethabo: Thank you son, I'll see you dimples

Star: Goodbye daddy

**\*\*He kissed her forehead and left\*\***

Bongani: You hungry

**\*\*She shook her head indicating no. He climbed the bed and she laid her head**

on his chest but he could sense that she was tense\*\*

Bongani: MaVilakazi what's wrong talk to me

Star:Nothing is wrong Vilakazi

Bongani: But you're tense

Star:I'm just tired and worried about my pregnancy I just want my kids to make it

Bongani: You'll pull through dynamite you and my kids don't worry I'll be by your side

Star: Thank you Vilakazi wam I love you okay

Bongani: I love you too MaVilakazi  
wam

\*\*They kissed and Bongani's hands  
travelled to her honey pot and she  
was wearing nothing underneath that  
alone drove Bongani crazy

Because he was wearing a trackpant  
he just pulled out his hard big  
member and lifted Star's leg up\*\*

Star:Vilakazi we're in a hospital

Bongani: Don't worry nobody will enter

Star:Get it done already

\*\*He tried entering but he was failing  
dismally\*\*

Bongani: Fuck why do always have to be tight

\*\*Without a warning he entered and she screamed in a pleasurable way\*\*

Star:I thought you you like how pussy gets tight for you and you only..... oh gosh yes

Bongani: Oh yes I do and it's mine you hear me

\*\*He said will stoking slow but deeper and she didn't answer him not because she didn't want to she couldn't because of the pleasure she was feeling\*\*

Bongani: I said do you hear me

dynamite

Star:Ahh yes I hear you gosh Vilakazi  
yes

Bongani: Who's pussy is it?

Star:Mmmm yours Vilakazi

Bongani: It's mine okay

Star: Yes gosh.....yes baby it's yours

\*\*He increased his pace and they went  
on and on until they reached their  
happy ending\*\*

o

o

o

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

o

o

o

- I HAVE BEEN TYPING THIS INSERT  
SINCE YESTERDAY I JUST HOPE IT  
GETS POSTED

[ 06/07, 19:11] Snr2: Insert 60

o

o

o

**\*\*Narrated\*\***

- 
- 
- 

Nikiwe: Ahhhh damn it fuck

Ntombi: It's not the end of the world you know?

Nikiwe: Not the end of the world? It's the end of me if I don't get that Destroyer thing Alex will kill me

MrsV: Calm down Nikiwe focus here

Nikiwe: Focus Ntombi? It's been two months now I should've gotten that thing now

MrsV: At least he trusts you now



Nikiwe: You think Sabelo is stupid neh well he is not okay I got to think of something fast

\*\*She was pacing up and down while Ntombi and her mother were chilled\*\*

MrsV: SIT DOWN NIKIWE YOU'RE GIVING ME A HEADACHE geez

Nikiwe: Don't shout at me I'm trying to think unlike you guys

\*\*They kept quiet then Nikiwe's phone rang. She looked at the caller ID, her heart stopped for a second and she looked at MrsV then Ntombi\*\*

MrsV: Is it him?

Nikiwe: Yes what should I do guys

Ntombi: Try to come up with something solid and remain calm as possible

Nikiwe: Baby

\*\*She answered trying to sound calm\*\*

Alex: I really had a bad day so I'd like if you can give me some good news

\*\*She swallowed hard\*\*

Nikiwe: Uhm Alex baby uhh I don't think Sabelo has The Destroyer

Alex: And how do you know that?

Nikiwe: Because I looked everywhere at his house. I even bribed the securities but I didn't find anything

**\*\*He kept quiet\*\***

Nikiwe: Baby?

Alex: SHUT UP SHUT THE HELL UP  
YOU FAIL TO DO ONE THING I ASK  
YOU TO DO FOR ME. SINCE WHEN  
ARE YOU THIS WEAK?

Nikiwe: Baby please you have to  
understand that it's not easy

Alex: I DON'T CARE USE YOUR  
TRAINING SKILLS I TAUGHT AND  
BRING ME BACK THE DESTROYER

Nikiwe: Okay baby calm down I'll use  
my skills and I'll bring The Destroyer  
to you and we'll both rule the world

**\*\*She told him that because she**

knows that once he starts yelling he might kill everyone there\*\*

Alex: Do that or else you're dead

\*\*He ended the call and she let out a sigh of relief\*\*

Ntombi: So?

Nikiwe: Fuck you. You asking me nonsense while I was dealing with this beast

Ntombi: Geez sorry I was just asking

MrsV: Is he willing to give you another chance?

Nikiwe: Yeah but not for long I have to think of something

**\*\*They kept quiet until MrsV spoke\*\***

MrsV: Let's kill her

Ntombi: Who?

MrsV: His wife then you can lure yourself into his life then you'll be able to get access to this thing of yours

Nikiwe: You seem eager on taking her out

Ntombi: Exactly what I think

MrsV: They told that she's my downfall of being a queen. It's either she kills me or the truth comes out

Ntombi: What truth mother?

MrsV: Never mind what I said

Nikiwe: So how do we do it because everyone in that house is loyal to each other

MrsV: You said you bribed the security there right?

Nikiwe: Yes

MrsV: Good

- 
- 
- 

\*\*It has been two months since Star was discharged from hospital but she goes to the hospital each and every

week to her health and the babies health

She was also advised to cut down on junk food instead she should settle for healthy food which obviously she hates but she's doing it for the sake of kids

Speaking of kids Bambi is a bouncing baby boy he is nearing two years now Boitumelo is as strong as an ox after what happened she's strong because of the support her family gives her and she really appreciate it

The boys are so grown right they have those deep voices and there height is

so overrated other than that they have been behaving very well at home and at school

She woke up very early in the morning and made breakfast for everyone

After they have all ate she started washing dishes while the kids went to school. She cleaned every room in the house alone busy rearranging things

When Bongani came down she found Ma drinking tea humming a song. He was surprised when he found some things rearranged\*\*

Bongani: Morning Ma what's going on here



Ma: Morning so. your wife is busy rearranging things in the house

Bongani: Ma she isn't supposed to be working or better yet lift heavy things

Ma: No leave her alone

Bongani: No Ma but:-

**\*\*She cut him off\*\***

Ma: It's time son

Bongani: Yes Ma it's for her to rest wait what do you mean it's time?

Ma: Labour time

**\*\*She said with a smile on her face humming a song and Bongani looked at her with his eyes popped out\*\***

Bongani: Ma

Ma: Oh look at the time I need to get the stokvel meeting can Tom drive me there?

Bongani: Yes Ma I'll talk to him

\*\*After long hours around 5pm Star was already done with the spring cleaning so she went to take a shower After her shower she went down and found Bongani in the lounge\*\*

Star: Were you in the house the whole day?

Bongani: Yes it's a pity you didn't recognize your very own husband

Star: Oh I'm sorry my husband I was just busy uhh can you do me a favour?

Bongani: I'm broke MaVilakazi

Star: I said could you do me a favour not give me your card

Bongani: What do you want?

Star: Can you rub n feet they're a bit swollen

Bongani: Could've said so now come

\*\*She rolled her eyes walking towards the couch were she sat down and put her feet on Bongani's lap

He massaged her feet while she was releasing moans here and there\*\*

Bongani: Okay that's it I'm done

Star:What?No I was still enjoying that

Bongani: Stop moaning then.Your pizza is on it's way

After some time the door bell rang and Bongani went to attend it but when he came back he found Star on her feet with urine running down her legs and he laughed\*\*

Bongani: You're a baby now you do the baby staff

Star:Vilakazi my water just broke

\*\*He popped his eyes with his heart beating fast then he remembered Ma's words\*\*

Bongani: What should I do?

Star:Go and fetch the baby bag I'll call Moon and let him know we're on our way\*\*

Star:Ahhh drive man Bongani

Bongani: Okay baby breath I'm almost there

\*\*They were now in the car and Bongani was driving like a madman while Star kept screaming

They got to the hospital and Moon was already waiting for them

After long 8 hours she was finally ready to give birth\*\*

Moon:I want you to push okay

Star:JUST TAKE THEM OUT THEY'RE  
KILLING ME

Moon:Okay push

\*\*She pushed very hard and the boy  
came out first

Bongani was holding her hand  
tight.She managed to push the kids  
out\*\*

Moon:Her BP is low

\*\*Another doctor came to assist  
them\*\*

Bongani: Okay baby you can do it okay  
just one last push then you'll be done

alright

\*\*She nodded and pushed and the last baby came out\*\*

Bongani: Thank you MaVilakazi I love you okay

Star:I love you too

Moon:We're loosing her

\*\*The machines started to beep and everyone was panicking\*\*

Bongani: Dynamite no don't do this please

\*\*She looked at him then held his hands\*\*

Star:I love you and take care of my

kids tell them I love them so much

Bongani: NO DYNAMITE OPEN YOUR EYES

\*\*She slowly closed her eyes with her smile vanishing

The doctors tried everything but it was too late

Bongani slid down and cried screaming Star's name as for Moon he was blaming himself for letting that happen to his sister\*\*

Moon:Time of death 01:35

- 
-



- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:11] Snr2: Insert 61

- 

- 

- 

**\*\*Narrated\*\***

- 

- 

- 

MrsV: Well there goes our killing plan.

guess she beat us to it

\*\*She took a sip of wine from her glass showing no emotion\*\*

Nikiwe: So you didn't kill her

Ntombi: Apparently she had some pregnancy complications I guess that's what killed her

MrsV: No and if she was still and I wanted to kill her it'll take me a whole year to get to her

Nikiwe: Did she really have to die after my return something doesn't add up

\*\*They looked at her wondering why she was speaking like that\*\*

MrsV: What do mean?

Nikiwe: I can't even explain it but I don't think she's really dead

\*\*Just then her hone rang.She swallowed hard looking at the caller IDand she did the breathing exercises before answering\*\*

Nikiwe:Baby

Alex:Don't baby me what's going on that side

Nikiwe: All is well my love

Alex:I'm running out of patience here

Nikiwe: No don't worry baby I got this we have a strong plan this side so just

relax

Alex: You and who? And what kind of a plan?

Nikiwe: That's for me to know and for you to never find out

Alex: Don't talk to me like I'm your mate

Nikiwe: I'm sorry

Alex: Now whatever plan you have put it on action. You got the rest of the year to do what I told you to do

**\*\*He ended the call and she sighed\*\***

MrsV: So what plan do you have huh?

Nikiwe: I don't know but what I know

is Sabelo has to take me back one way or the other

MrsV: Feed him love potion

Nikiwe: What? No that will make him become clingy and I don't want that

Ntombi: Suit yourself

\*\*They kept quiet while drinking their wine as for Nikiwe she was pacing thinking of a plan but nothing came in her mind. She started to consider the love potion thing\*\*

Nikiwe: Where will we get it from?

\*\*MrsV smirked\*\*

MrsV: There's this witch doctor I know

we'll get it from him

Ntombi: So when will we go get it?

Nikiwe: Let's wait for him to mourn enough I don't want to crowd him now

MrsV: Okay then I'll hear from you let me go before the king calls

\*\*She took her bag and walked out leaving Ntombi with Nikiwe\*\*

Ntombi: Won't your "Baby" get angry?

Nikiwe: That one he has to calm his dick down

Ntombi: You have the balls to say that for someone who gets scared when he calls

Nikiwe: Fuck you

Ntombi: I'd love to

\*\*She looked at her biting her lower lip\*\*

Nikiwe: I need to focus here Ntombi now stop doing that

Ntombi: Come on I missed your forbidden fruit

Nikiwe: Well you're not getting it

Ntombi: Why?

Nikiwe: I'm no longer that person I'm way past that

Ntombi: No you still the same person. You and I are the same

\*\*She just looked at her then went to stand at the balcony trying hard to avoid Ntombi and her topic. She held her waist from behind while kissing her neck\*\*

Ntombi: You want to tell me that you don't miss this?

Nikiwe: You're making it hard for me to resist you

Ntombi: You don't have to pretend like you don't want me

I miss those days where I'll just rock up at your house and Bhut Sabelo will leave us alone then we'll do our thing without anyone knowing



\*\*She turned to look at her. She smashed her lips on hers and they kissed for a while. After some time Ntombi pulled out\*\*

Ntombi: We got plenty of time so let's not rush things

\*\*She pecked her lips then took her bag and left. She sighed heavily

Ntombi has always had this effect on her from way back before she even got married to Bongani

They used to talk about everything they ended up telling each other that their bisexual but they prefer dicks more so that's how it started\*\*

- 
- 
- 

\*\*Today was the day she was being laid to rest at the palace

The palace has been very busy for the past week with women and men going up and down

Star's death left everyone shattered and families broke down. Moon kept on blaming himself for his twin sister's death

Her parents and siblings just found her and now she's gone

Her friends lost a sister

The kids lost a mother

Her colleagues lost a great boss

The palace lost a queen

Bongani hasn't been the same he cries each and every day drinking alcohol to ease the pain but what's amazing is that he doesn't let this stand on his way of being there for his kids

During the day he is a perfect father to them but during the day he is this shattered man

The service started and went on and on as people were saying their speech

Vuyiswa went to say her speech on behalf of the ladies now it was time for the kids to come and say their speech. They all stood up including Olwethu and Owethu while Boipelo held Bambi\*\*

Boitumelo: Our super women, heroin, pillar of strength. You picked us from the streets when we have given but you never gave up on us

You became the best thing that has ever happened to us. You led us to the good way. You taught us the rights and the wrongs and for that we'll forever appreciate it

You loved us like we're your biological children you gave us the best father any child could ever ask for

There's more to say I'd probably stand here the whole but just know that you were a good mother, a friend

We love you we will always do and you shall forever remain in our hearts

\*\*Tears where running down their cheeks. They went to their mother's casket and they surrounded it while holding hands

They sang so beautifully that people cried. The service went on and on until it time for Bongani to say his piece

The guys stood up with him\*\*

Bongani: I don't know what to say  
there's so much I want to say

We were supposed to get married, but  
you left me. We were supposed to raise  
the kids together but you left. You had  
to breastfeed the first fruits of your  
womb but you left them, You're the  
one who was suppose to bury your  
parents but you left them to bury you.  
I was suppose to give you the best  
wedding you have ever wanted but you  
left me but I guess this was your fate  
I was broken, shattered you name  
them but today I feel like a new

person

A part of me left with you but I know  
it's safe with you wherever you are

I love you MaVilakazi, I don't think I'll  
be able to love anyone as much as I  
loved you I'm speaking in front of  
thousands of these people

You left with my heart keep it safe  
wherever you are

I hate fate for taking you if I had to  
fight it I would've long killed it

Rest In Peace MaVilakazi, my  
dynamite,my heart my everything

\*\*He stepped down and let it all  
out.He didn't care about the paparazzi

he cried

Soon the funeral went to the graveyard and when the casket went down it started to sink in into everyone that she's gone. They all let it all out crying for those days they had no tears but now it seemed like someone opened a tap of water because everyone was crying hysterically\*\*

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share



- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:11] Snr2: Insert 62

- 
- 
- 

**\*\*Bongani\*\***

- 
- 
- 

**\*\*To say I'm hurt is an understatement. I'm beyond hurt, I'm lost, hurt, broken.**

I don't know what to do with my life besides drowning myself with work

When Nikiwe died well that's what I thought I was hurt but I managed to get over her death after a year but with Naledi is a different scenario

It's been four years now since she died and I can't get over the fact that I lost her. Sometimes I feel like she would just enter my study and I'll just forget everything and everyone

My kids are growing. If it wasn't for them I would've killed myself too but I always remember that I'm their only hope

The twins and the triplets are turning 20 this year, Boitumelo is turning

18, Bambi is turning 6 while my sextuplets are turning 4 this year

It was tough for all of us but I made sure that I'm always there for them. I even stepped down at the force and handed over to Snipper who has been doing a really good job

I was disturbed by a knock off the door\*\*

Me: Come in

\*\*The door opened. She peeped in and I secretly rolled my eyes\*\*

Nikiwe: Hey Uhm should I bring you food?

Me: No the fine I just ate

Nikiwe: So I wasted my energy?

Me:I never asked you to cook

Nikiwe: I'm trying to be nice here

Me:Again I never asked you too so please I'd love to continue with my work so I could go and see my kids

\*\*She closed the door more like banging it.I don't know why she's still here coz I made it clear to her that we are done and the only women I love and will always love is dead so she mustn't try anything stupid and again Bab'Nkosi told me that I should only eat the food that was cooked by the ladies, my mother or mother in-

law

Nikiwe is beautiful, she has that whole package body with yellow skin but she doesn't have respect for me she never did

I guess I loved her for the idea I had about her but with Star I used to feel like I'm a man that I'm supposed to be, she let me be, she let me take control when it was necessary without asking any questions, she was a true definition of a wife, she played a role as a mother, wife and a boss at her work

The door swung opened and they

walked in greeting me and they settled on the couch. We were in my study\*\*

Me:What's up?

Moon:We got news

Me:Yes?

Moon:The Russians are dead

Me:The ones we work with or?

Moon:No the most ruthless Russians

Me:How?

Anele: Someone has been killing all these gangsters for the past four years

Mpedulo: We've trying to track this

person down but whenever we get a lead we find nothing

Siyanda: We even gave up clearly this person is a professional

Nkululeko: This person killed the Mexicans, Chinese, Italians in fact all of these bad guys. He killed anything and everyone who was related to all of these guys

Me: You mean to tell me that a person has been killing these people for the past four years?

Moon: Yep

Me: How do you know that it's only one person?

Anele: We once looked at the footage of the killing at Russia that's when we saw everything but it we didn't see the face

Me:Wow this is bad

\*\*We kept quiet for a very long time until Anele spoke\*\*

Anele: How're you holding up Gazi?

Me:I'm slowly get it there Gazi but I doubt that I'll ever forget her

Nkululeko: You don't have to forget her Gazi

Me:Sometimes I just wish that she'll open this door and walk in



Moon:And if she would do that what will you do?

Me:I'd hug the living hell out of her I'll even forget that she woke up from the dead

**\*\*They laughed\*\***

Me:What more news do you have

Mpedulo: The Informer is coming to stay this side

**\*\*My heart danced hearing that\*\***

Moon:Finally! I can hand over to someone else

Me:Man I missed that guy so when is he coming

Nkululeko: Tomorrow

Me: He should come and stay here with me I need someone who can chase Nikiwe away she's starting to become a nuisance

**\*\*They laughed\*\***

Mpedulo: Why is she here by the way?

Me: I don't know she just made herself comfortable in this house without asking anyone

Anele: I feel like she was sent

Me: Pity for her I don't bring my work staff at home that's why she's still here she hasn't found what she wants

Siyanda: Should we kill her?

Me: No let her be

Moon: But what if she kidnaps one of the kids

Me: She won't even succeed I've got guys who are keeping tabs on the kids without anyone noticing. They're low key

\*\*They nodded and we continued talking. About The Informer, he is my cousin we grew up together I'm six years older than him

His parents died when he was young so my parents took him in and raised him

He was also training with us at the force but with the other group

They were trained to be heartless, to have no mercy. If you think we're heartless then you haven't met my cousin

The guys left and I just went to my room, showered then slept\*\*

- 
- 
- 

\*\*She rang the door bell when she came running to attend it

She opened the door for her to come

in and she did\*\*

Ntombi: I came as soon as you called  
what's going on

\*\*She asked tossing her bag on  
couch\*\*

Nikiwe: Come

\*\*She led her to her bedroom and the  
minute she closed the door she  
smashed her lips on hers and they  
kissed until Ntombi pulled out\*\*

Ntombi: Whoa what's going on here?

Nikiwe: Just shut up and kiss me

Ntombi: No wait as much as I want  
you but you have to tell me what's

wrong

Nikiwe: Can we talk after this I  
promise you I'll tell you everything

\*\*She nodded and pulled Nikiwe to her  
smashing her lips on hers

They undressed each other until they  
were naked

She laid her on the bed while planting  
kisses from her neck down to her  
inner thighs

She began to eat her out hard enough  
to make her go crazy. She was  
moaning loudly\*\*

Nikiwe: Ohhh.....yes baby.....Ahh  
shit.....yes

\*\*She went on and on until a wave hit her hard and she let go on her face while she licked her clean

She turned her around and she licked her own juices clean on her face then she returned her favor

After some time they were laying on the bed facing each other\*\*

Ntombi: What's wrong?

Nikiwe: I'm tired of this I just wish that I could die

Ntombi: Why do you say that?

Nikiwe: I'm falling for Sabelo and that wasn't the plan

I swear I was over him but for the past two years those feelings I buried came back all over

Ntombi: Why don't you tell him?

Nikiwe: He hates me, he doesn't even recognize me. When I look in his eyes I see hatred only. I think it's time I go back to where I went back to where I came from

Ntombi: Let's sleep we'll talk about this when you have rested enough now you're just tired

\*\*She drifted to sleep soon

After a couple of hours Nikiwe woke up when she felt cold air hitting her



back

She sat up straight and rubbed her eyes when she realized that there was someone who was in the room with them and she screamed looking scared thinking maybe it was Alex\*\*

Nikiwe: Who are you and what are you doing in my house?

\*\*The person kept quiet and looked at then shook Ntombi to wake up\*\*

Ntombi: Geez what?

\*\*She looked at Ntombi who wasn't looking at her then she followed her eyes and they landed on the person who was sitting on the couch

They couldn't see the person's face because he/she was giving the moon light her back

The mystery person took a gun then put on a silencer and they became scared immediately

The mystery person pointed the gun at Ntombi and Nikiwe then fired two shots on their foreheads leaving them just like that, stood up and walked to the window\*\*

Person: I am Nightmare

- 
- 
-

- Hope you enjoy
- Like, comment and share
- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:12] Snr2: Insert 63

- 
- 
- 

\*\*They were eating dinner over a light conversation when King Vilakazi realised that his second wife was just playing with food, away with her thoughts\*\*

King:Ma'Ka Ntombi your food is getting cold

\*\*It fell deaf to her ears and he shook her\*\*

MrsV: Sorry my king what was that?

King:I said the food is getting cold

MrsV: Oh I'm not hungry my king

King:No eat

MrsV: As I said my king I'm okay

King:You seem far away what's bothering you?

Bongani: Her demons

Queen: If you don't have something to say just shut up Nkosi

Bongi:I'm sorry mother

\*\*MrsV let out a heavy sigh\*\*

MrsV: We were suppose to go shopping today but hee phone has been off since yesterday

King: Ntombi?

MrsV: Yes my king

King:She's probably busy with her husband you seem to forget that she's married

MrsV: But she should've called and let me know that she has other plans, but gut tells me that there's something wrong with her

Bongi: Why is your telling that she's not fine while it should be saying she's okay wherever she is?

MrsV: What are you saying?

Bongi: What is it that you know which we don't know?

King: Bonginkosi

\*\*He said with a threatening voice. He raised his hands showing defeat\*\*

Bab'N: My king

King: Hai Nkosi you have to stop sneaking up on us like that

Bab'N: You had a chance to reprimand her but you became more evil and now you're next

Bongi: I told you

\*\*He said looking at MrsV and he

groaned\*\*

MrsV: What are talking about?..... Is my daughter okay?

King:Nkosi what are you on about?

Bab'N: I'm sorry my king they messed with the wrong one

King: Who are they?

Bab'N:I'm sorry my king it was her fate she's gone there was nothing we could've done I'm sorry

\*\*He said that while groaning and he disappeared leaving everyone trying to put 2 and 2 together which gave them 22

While they were still quiet the guards came in with the police and they let them in\*\*

King: Please take a seat

\*\*He said to the two police man\*\*

Police 1: I'm detective Molefe and this is Sergeant Ndlovu and sorry to disturb but we bought you news my king

King: Yes?

Detective: I'm sorry but the princess is dead

\*\*The room went dead quiet\*\*

MrsV: What?



**\*\*It came out as a whisper\*\***

Sergeant: We found her and her friend's house yesterday night

**\*\*MrsV screamed crying and the Queen rushed to her to comfort her while the rest were dumbstruck**

The king's mind went to Bab'N's words  
"It was her fate she's gone"

Detective: We came to let you know we'll come tomorrow to ask questions as we're busy with the investigations

King: Uhm thanks for letting us know

Detective: It's our job Uhm we must get going we'll be in touch

\*\*They stood up and walked with guards escorting them

He went to his wives and hugged them as they cried. Right now was the time to be strong for them and the kids

They cried until they were satisfied. The queen wasn't seeing an eye to eye with her sister-wife but this was too much for her and she put their differences aside and supported her and

After a week Ntombi was buried and Smanga couldn't believe it when he was told that his wife was gone

He literally cried since that time because he loved her even though he wasn't saying it and he wanted the perfect time to tell her but what he didn't know is the time is always perfect you just have to do your thing

Nikiwe's body was taken back to her relatives place whom they buried her after Bongani told them everything about her and they weren't pleased that hear that she faked her death and only to come back and betray her husband then they sincerely apologized to Bongani\*\*

o

◦

◦

King: No she has to come back to her family

Lethabo: No she can't

Mrs'G: Don't fuck with me Lethabo this is my daughter we're talking about

Lethabo: She doesn't remember anything about her family

King: She has to come back my son is shattered without her

If I knew he was gonna be like this I wouldn't even have agreed to be in

this plan.

Lethabo: It's a good thing you agreed you could've lost your son and grandkids.

Mr'G: Are you sure that my daughter was the one who killed all those people?

Lethabo: As I said at first she doesn't have a match I don't know what they did to her when she was young

King: You said she doesn't remember anything what do you mean

Lethabo: It's been two months now I believe it's one of her personalities

She just woke up one morning and

asked who am I and I told her  
everything about her life well besides  
the traumatising parts

King: Why don't you bring her home  
maybe she'll remember

Lethabo: She doesn't remember killing  
those people but I'll ask her if she  
wants to be back

Mr'G: Don't ask just bring her

Lethabo: Fine Grey I'll bring her  
tomorrow

Mr'G: Good having a braai tomorrow  
you should bring her

Lethabo: Okay fine

- o
- o
- o

**\*\*Bongani\*\***

- o
- o
- o

**\*\*Today we're having a braai in loving memory of Star I mean who does that only my friends and family would agree to such thing**

Anyway the ladies are busy with the pots inside while we're outside busy with the meat

I haven't gotten over her yes I have accepted that she's gone but sometimes I could feel her presence when I'm alone in the house or when I'm sleeping

It feels like she's still alive and she'll walk in her anything but I'm just lying to myself\*\*

Moon: Look who I found outside

\*\*We turned to look at his direction and he was dragging Sambulo( The Informer) to us. We laughed at them\*\*

Me: Twinny

\*\*We bro hugged\*\*

Sam: I'm not your twin we just happen



to have hazel eyes both of us

\*\*We laughed at him and he chuckled\*\*

Moon:Did you guys hear him?

\*\*We even laughed harder. He frowned looking at us\*\*

Me:And you guys say I have a deep voice where else Twunny over here has the deepest voice to a point Kabo misses what he was saying

Moon:It's not funny. Wena (You) you must make a plan about that voice of yours we can't be sitting around with the devils son

\*\*He said pointing at Sambulo\*\*

Dad:Are you calling my late brother a satan

Moon:No baba what I'm trying to say is only Satan has this deep voice and it is the only thing his kids inherited from him

Me:How do you know that Satan has a deep voices and his kids inherited it from him?

Moon:I don't know I think i read it somewhere in the bible

\*\*We laughed at him until our stomachs couldn't take it anymore and he joined us\*\*

Mr'G: You talk like you don't have a

huge voice

Moon:I have it but you guys don't miss anything I'm saying unlike someone I know

Sam:I'll fuck you up Kaboentle

Moon:Fuck you

\*\*He chased him while he was running away leaving us laughing our lungs out He came and hide behind my father\*\*

Moon:Tlaya monna gake go tshabe( Come man I'm not scared of you) my king will protect me

Dad:Hey don't involve me go to your father

Moon:O nketsa so papa?( You're doing this to me?Aii let me go to my dad who loves me

Mr'G: Don't come near me I don't wanna get killed

Moon:You guys are so cruel

Sam:Now I'm gonna kill you nicely without anyone stopping me

Moon:MOTHER! MOTHER

\*\*The mothers came running looking scared\*\*

Mom:Yini(What is it) Kabo?

Moon:Sambulo wants me to fight with him so I can get in trouble with you

guys

Mrs'G: Why would he want to fight with you.

Moon:A girl.He wants to squash his big self to me so that the girl can choose him

\*\*I looked at the guys who were holding their laughter like me\*\*

Mrs'G: Sambulo quit this or I won't pack your food for you

\*\*He popped his eyes\*\*

Sam:I'm sorry mother I won't touch him

Queen: And wena Kabo stop starting

unnecessary fights with everyone here

Moon:Couldn't you guys be on my side just for once

\*\*We all laughed at him and the mother's left\*\*

Dad:Son you haven't told me why you changed your surname to Dlomo do you know how we were struggling to find you

Sam:Long story but to cut it short I met my long lost mother and I decided to take her surname I'm sure you're not angry with me my king

Dad:No I'm not son I understand perfectly

Sam: Thank you

Me: And you haven't told me why didn't come home for the past two weeks

Sam: Oh I'm sorry wifey I was away with business

Me: But you could've told me that

Sam: Hai voetsek Sabelo

Me: Nawe( You too) Sambulo so where were you?

Sam: I was dealing with some betraying armatures

Me: Still hasn't changed I see

Dad: When are you getting married

Sam: I'm 32 dad not 38

Me:What are you trying to say

Sam: Last time i checked I wasn't talking to you

Me:Fuck you Sambulo

Moon:Language guys

Sam:Now you know how to talk

Moon:Please don't start with me

\*\*We continued laughing too Moon's craziness

Later on we sat around the table and my little babies ran to me\*\*

Them: Daddy

Me:Babies

\*\*I picked my girls up and I kissed



them all then placed them down

I looked for my son and I fist bumped  
with him and with Bambi too\*\*

Khanyisile: Daddy I'm hungry

Khanyiswa:Me too

Khanyisani: Me three

Khanyani: Me four

Khanyile: Me five

\*\*We laughed at them and we sat  
down while I dished for them

My girls are so bubbly unlike their  
twin brother always serious like his  
brothers

We ate over lots of chats and laughter

The room went dead quiet and I looked at everyone who looked like they were seeing a ghost with their eyes popped out and their mouth open so I turned to look and my eyes met her first before I could realize that the person was her uncle

She was still the same nothing changed and that made me happy but what hurts me the most was that she looked like she couldn't remember anything

The mothers stood up crying walking towards her and hid behind her uncle but he pulled her\*\*

Uncle'L: Baby these are your friends  
and family okay they won't hurt you

\*\*She nodded and hugged everyone

Why wasn't I surprised to see her, why  
wasn't I angry at her, Is it because I  
always wanted for this day to come

I just want to hug and kiss her that's  
all

It was time for me to introduce  
myself but I didn't know what to say  
there's so much I wanted to say but I  
kept it to myself

I walked to her and she stepped back  
making me stop walking towards her  
and right there my heart broke\*\*

Uncle'L: Dimples this is your husband  
the one I told you about

Star:You didn't tell me he was this  
hot

\*\*We laughed at her\*\*

Star:I'm serious, dude what did you see  
in me?

Me:I saw many things, I saw my  
lifetime partner, a strong, ambitious,  
respectful, obedient, stubborn, caring,  
loving, kind hearted woman who loved  
me for who I am

The women who picked me up and  
became my support system there's so  
much I saw in you

\*\*I swear I wanted cry but I had to hold them back

Then our of nowhere Bab'N appeared and looked at Star\*\*

Bab'N: Welcome back my child I hope you had a safe journey

Me:She doesn't remember anything I think its amnesia

Bab'N:No it was the ancestors

Me:But why?

Bab'N: They had their reasons now kiss she'll remember everything

Me:Are you sure Baba?

Bab'N:You want me to tell the

ancestors that you don't want your  
wife

Me:No I'll do it

\*\*I got close to her\*\*

Me:Jump

\*\*She jumped and I held her making  
her legs wrap around my waist\*\*

Me:Okay here it goes. Kids close your  
eyes

\*\*I pulled her to me and kissed her  
then she responded\*\*

Dad:We're here you know

\*\*I put her down and she stumbled  
back holding her head and she fell on

top of the couch\*\*

Bab'N: Leave her she'll wake up

o

o

o

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:12] Snr2: Insert 64

o

o

o

\*\*Narrated\*\*

\*\*Star woke up with a banging headache. She sat up straight holding her head which was pounding and she cursed

She stood up walking to the closet and took out a man's track pant with it's hoodie which were big on her but she didn't care she just wanted to get food

She wore the clothes and walked barefoot

She wondered how and when she get here because last time she remembered she was in Cuba

She held her head as it kept on



pounding and found the kitchen

She opened the fridge then her eyes landed on the left over pizza and she ate it like that

After eating pizza she found a can of Smirnoff Pine Twist and she drank it all and tossed the can in the bin

She heard voices and laughter so she followed the noise

The room went dead quiet when they saw her standing there

No one dared to walk to her because they didn't know if she was back to her old self or what

They staring competition went on and

on until she burped out loud\*\*

Star:I'm sorry about that must've been the pine twist that was in the fridge and the pizza and then why le ntonetse matlho?(are you guys looking at me like that)

Lethabo: Baby

Star:Uncle

\*\*Everyone sighed in relief\*\*

Star:I believe I owe everyone an explanation

Mrs'G: Damn right you do now come and give me a hug

\*\*They embraced in each others arms

and she sat down letting out a a sigh  
before talking\*\*

Star:First of I want to say I'm sorry to  
everyone I'm sorry for everything I've  
done as this wasn't my plan

The people who raised me Mr & Mrs  
Luther were spies they were so good  
with their job to a point where no one  
knew they're real identity

They were working with Tiger the one  
who killed them.He sent them to  
gather information about all the  
notorious gangsters around the world

During that time Mrs Luther was  
lonely and didn't have time to be

pregnant so they stole me

After gathering all the information which can destroy all of the gangsters they put it inside something which looked like an SD card that's what all these people were after

Bongani: So where is it?

Star:It was installed in me

Bongani: What?

Star:Yes they installed The Destroyer in me and they covered it with a tattoo

Bongani: The one on your back

**\*\*She nodded\*\***

Star:I didn't know about it until my uncle came and told me about it the time I was in hospital

I didn't know what to do because they were coming for my family and I had to do something. Yes my husband was the first person I thought of but my uncle told me that these people are coming as a team all of them not that my husband wasn't going to defeat them but he told me that I can come up good strategies and he was right

At first I didn't know how I was gonna leave without hurting anyone but death was the only way and they were

gonna get off everyone's back and  
leave my family alone

When Kabo told me that I could die  
during labour i used that to my  
advantage

The doctor who came to assist during  
my labour was sent to inject me with  
something which stops everything in  
me for 4 hours

He injected me when I was about to  
push the last baby and the injection  
worked after 5 minutes

I saw how you guys were shattered at  
the graveyard I was there

\*\*She wiped her tears before

continuing\*\*

Star:What you guys don't is there  
hearse had two same coffins

The other one which I was in and the  
other one had bricks and they were  
switched hence the bigger hearse

After that I went to Cuba and drafted  
my plans and the last thing I  
remember is Ricardo Rodriguez sending  
me pictures of my kids and that's  
when I lost it and one of my  
personality took over until I woke up  
here and I don't remember anything

Lethabo: I realized that her personality  
took over and I let her be but I made

sure that my guys followed her only to find out that they were helping her out killing all those people

She would always go with a different personality each time

One day she woke not knowing who she was or anything about her until yesterday

\*\*Now it made sense to everyone and they were happy that she's back and bouncing

She apologized to the kids and they told her that they understand why she did it

The last borns came running and



jumped on top of their father\*\*

Bongani: Babies you remember what I told you about your mother?

\*\*They nodded\*\*

Bongani: Well it turns out that what happened at the hospital wasn't true she just did that because there were bad people who were after you guys

Lefa: So mommy is alive?

Bongani: Yes there she is you can go to her she doesn't bite she loves you as much as we all love you

\*\*They walked to Star and she saw herself when she looked at them

Her heart melted when she looked at them\*\*

Khanyile: My name is Khanyile daddy said you named me Tshegofatso

Star:Yes I did I gave you names before I left.It was Tshegofatso, Tsholofelo, Tshwanelo, Tshwarelo,Tshireletso and lastly Mojalefa my boy

Khanyani: I'm Tshwarelo

Khanyisani: I'm Tshwanelo

Khanyile: I'm Tshireletso

Khanyiswa: I'm Tsholofelo

Lefa:I'm Sabelo

\*\*Everyone laughed\*\*

Star: You must be Mojalefa  
Sabelosababakhe

**\*\*They hugged Star and she cried\*\***

Lefa: Mommy why are you crying  
please don't cry you're hurting me

Star: It's just tears of joy my boy.....  
Where's Bambi

Bambi: I'm here

Star: Come here you

Bambi: No kissing okay?

Star: Just come I missed you

Bambi: I missed you too you are not  
leaving us again right

Star: No I'm not and I'm sorry for

missing your birthdays but I'll make it up to you okay I'll be here until my last day on earth okay

\*\*The kids nodded and they hugged while everyone was cheering for them\*\*

Star: Vilakazi you haven't given me a hug since I got here

Bongani: I'm still angry at you  
Ma Vilakazi

Star: Come

\*\*She stretched her hand for him to stand up and he didn't hesitate\*\*

Star: Kids close your eyes

\*\*They giggled and Star pulled Bongani to her and kissed her slowly with passionate until they both pulled out\*\*

Bongani: You're going to be the death of me

Star:And I love you too.....Uhh how long was I dead

\*\*She whispered and he laughed\*\*

Bongani: Four years

Star:Damn I can sleep man

\*\*Bongani laughed once again\*\*

Sam: Hai Bongs share the joke mfethu

Bongani: Voetsek you are not married this is for married people

Star: Vilakazi you didn't tell me you had another Mr Hazel eyes in your family phela hazel eyes are my weakness

Bongani: Yoh MaVilakazi this is my long lost cousin Sambulo Cleopatra Dlomo

Star:Nice to meet you

\*\*The day continued with lots of chats and laughter\*\*

- o
- o
- o

- Hope you enjoy

- Like,comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:12] Snr2: Insert 65

o

o

o

**\*\*Star\*\***

o

o

o

**\*\*It feels good being back home**

Being with my family has my heart at ease I'd never trade anything with

them they're my life

I missed so much in my children's lives right now my last borns are so grown and they're too much matured for their age but I love them all regardlessly

As for my husband people he has been great since I came back. We talked things through and made things up not with sex though

Speaking of sex I haven't got some in 2 months since I came back and I'm starting to think that he's getting it from somewhere but I don't want to say it to him he might be angry with



me

I wonder how he survived all those 4 years I was gone. Pssh who am I kidding he probably had one night stands not that I have a problem with it. No matter what he's a man he has to release now and then

He came down wearing overalls and it seemed like he was gonna do some gardening

He wrapped his big hands around my waist and kissed my neck. I would be lying if I said I wasn't turned on so I just remained like that until he turned me around and looked deep in my eyes

then pecked my lips\*\*

Bongani: You're tense

Me: You want to turn me on and leave me just like that as always since I came back

\*\*He laughed is he serious right now he's laughing at me. He called Boikgantso and he came down\*\*

Bongani: Tell Tom to drive you and your siblings to eat breakfast out while I take care of your mother she's not feeling well

Boikgantso: Sure Taima (Dad)

\*\*Bongani switched off the stove and the kids came down with ma saying

that she'll join them then they left

He turned me around and kissed me  
picking me up to sit on the counter

When I was finally ready for him,he  
pulled out his hard member and  
shifted my thong aside as I was  
wearing my above the knee dress

He inserted himself and immediately  
began to thrust in and out making me  
roll my eyes at the back as the  
pleasure was just too much

He was hitting it right and I felt  
myself building up immediately I let  
go then he followed shortly after me  
and he growled like a bull.He stumbled

back as he almost lost his balance he managed to balance with the fridge

He caught his breath and smiled at me with his eyes half closed\*\*

Bongani: That was awesome fuck i missed this

Me: I was starting to think you were getting it somewhere else

Bongani: I'd never leave my tight and warm castle for a loose one

Me: Vilakazi that's not how you talk about other females

Bongani: Hai suka let's get you cleaned up

\*\*We went to take a shower after that I slept I'm sick phela and he went to do some gardening

Later the kids came back and we spent the rest of the day as a family playing games

I went to the house to fetch some more of the cold water as were running out of it and I found Boitumelo staring at space with tears running down her cheeks and that sight broke my heart. I shook her and she snapped out while she was wiping her tears

I gave her a warm hugged making her

cry even harder

Whatever it is that happen surely  
broke her heart. When she finally  
calmed down I took her to her room

She laid on my chest and rubbed her  
back\*\*

Me: Who is he and what did he do?

Boitumelo: Thapelo Mosiane we've been  
dating for 3 months and he wanted to  
sleep with me but when I refused he  
called me damaged goods and  
threatened to make my video viral  
saying I asked for those guys to rape  
me

It hurts so bad mom I sometimes

have suicidal thoughts I can't take  
this anymore

\*\*She cried and I felt my anger rising  
up but I controlled my anger\*\*

Me:Where does he stay?

\*\*She told me\*\*

Me:What did I say to you when you  
feel like the load is too much?

Boitumelo: God could never give me a  
load that he knows I can never handle

Me:So why are you sitting here  
throwing yourself a pity party?

Boitumelo: But why me mother

Me:Who do you think it should've

happened to huh?.....Khanyile or maybe Khanyisani?

\*\*She looked at me with glassy eyes wanting to cry\*\*

Me:It was your fate it was bound to happen, I know it wasn't easy for it to happen to you but I know the trauma it was like it happened to me where else the women who raised me was the one who experienced it and the worst part they were killed in front of me so you can imagine the trauma for a nine year old though it was nothing compared to yours besides aren't you the one that told me that it was fate



Boitumelo: I know but

Me:But nothing baby there's a reason why I lost the people who raised me but look at me right now I found my real family, there's a reason why Smanga chose his wife over me but look at me now I'm married and have my almost soccer team at the age of 28,there's a reason why God gave me you so that Karma could deal with me either through you guys or any other way

So what those guys did to you was Karma dealing with me because it was the only thing that broke me, and again it was your fate it was bound to

happen to you and to also make you stronger than ever

You know that we love you right?

Boitumelo: Yes mother

Me: I'm glad you're going through your teenager stage but I'd advise you to maybe at least slow down on dating until you're fully recovered because I can see it's taking a toll on you but I'm not forcing you my love so if you continue to date make sure you don't lose focus when it comes to books because you're doing your last year the very important year of your life okay

Boitumelo: Okay thank you mommy I

love you okay

Me:I love you too my love so tell me about this guy where does he stay?

\*\*He told me everything about her so called boyfriend and I let her sleep then I went back to join the others\*\*

Bongani: MaVilakazi we've been waiting for the water for the past one hour

Me:Hai Vilakazi I was having a one on one session with my older daughter

Bongani: Who is he I know it's a boy and I'll kill him

Me:No Vilakazi can I handle this one please I don't want you to kill the whole family just because of one

person

Bongani: No now tell me who is it

\*\*I kept quiet and sang while making sandwiches for them as we were in the kitchen\*\*

Bongani: Fine you can handle it seems like I won't force the information out of you the guys are coming later on

Me:Okay I'll make something for them

Bongani :Okay but I'm hungry

Me:I'm making sandwiches here

Vilakazi

Bongani: I want a cookie

\*\*I looked at him as he was sulking

and I laughed at him\*\*

Me:It's still in the oven you'll get it later

\*\*He smiled like a Bambi when you give him something with lots of sugar in it\*\*

Bongani: Don't worry I know I'll find it still warm and fresh not to mention tight

\*\*I swear my cheeks were red by that time but I put on a straight face\*\*

Bongani: Look at you blushing

Me:Just leave Thorsten

Bongani: They way you say my name

fuck can I get my kiss

Me: Come and get it

\*\*He came around where I was standing and cupped my face with his big hands\*\*

Bongani: I love you okay

Voice: And we love her too now can we get our sandwiches?

\*\*It was Boipelo with his siblings\*\*

Olwethu: You should get yourself a girlfriend bro

Me: You guys don't have girlfriends?

Bongani: Are you encouraging them to date?

Me:Kahle bo Vilakazi these boys are old they should be getting ready for marriage in the next 2 years

Owethu: Haibo MaVilakazi marriage

Boikgantso: I'm not ready for marriage

Boipelo: Or better yet have kids

Boikgethelo: Not to mention one girl

Olwethu: I'm not ready too mother

Me:So you guys are hitting the poor girls and leave them on the scene?

\*\*They nodded taking their sandwiches\*\*

Bongani: That's my boys

Me:You're misleading the kids

wena...So you guys want tell me that you're not ready for commitment or better yet you're not going to be married?

\*\*They looked at each other having a conversation with their eyes\*\*

Them: Naaaaah

\*\*Then they laughed and we joined them

The day went on and around 2 the guys came and I something simple for them to eat

Apparently the ladies are with Cindy helping her with her new born quads but I'll make time to see them right



now I need to solve that boy who  
messed with my daughter\*\*

Sam:MaVilakazi I was sent to fetch  
the food

Me:Okay lemme dish for you guys

Sam:While you're at it how are you  
though?

Me:I'm fine thanks and you

Sam:I'm good are they behaving no  
one is making you angry right?

\*\*I knew what he was talking about\*\*

Me: Yeah they're behaving because I'm  
staying away from trouble

Sam:Yeah I know how it is when you

don't have the power to control them

Me:What do you mean you know how it is?

\*\*He chuckled as I looked at him\*\*

Sam:You and I have the same disorder i was diagnosed with it years ago

Me:Damn a least theres someone who understand how it is

Sam:I'm glad there's someone too oh and by the way thank you

Me:For what

Sam:For making that fool of my cousin a real man

Me:Well the pleasure is all mine now

take this and go before they eat you

\*\*He laughed and thanked me for the food walking away

Sambulo looks so much like Bongani now I can see that their father's were brothers

Easy there I'm not checking him out

The only difference about I'm is that

he has the had the nicely cutted

beard around his lips all the way to

his chin and deeper voice than

Bongani's it's true when they say

sometimes you miss what he says

because of his voice

o

◦

◦

\*\*I was now in my car driving to this boy's house

I was wearing Bongani's track pant and his hoodie with my adidas sandals

I got to his house and it was a beautiful house in the kasi. I parked my car in front the gate and a guard welcomed me then led me to the door

He knocked then a voice invited him I then followed him to the sitting room and found the family sitting down and I put my hands in my track pant pockets as they all looked at me and I

sat down\*\*

Me:I believe your son here knows me

\*\*The father ordered the younger ones to go to their room and I was only left with a lady who I assumed is the elder sister, Thapelo and their parents

Mr'M:How can we help you

Me: I'm here to ask you nicely to put your son in his place and he must leave my daughter alone

Mrs'M:Young lady you don't come here and make demands this is not your husbands house

\*\*I kept a straight face and looked at her deadly then looked at the son\*\*

Me:What do you want from my daughter huh?

\*\*He didn't answer me so I took out my gun and put it on top of the table and no it had no bullets.They got scared immediately\*\*

Me:Whatever video you have of my daughter make sure you delete before you even try to make it go viral or else I can make your mother damaged goods too since my daughter is damaged goods. You know I can organise a few guys to do that or better yet organise them for you

\*\*They looked at me with their eyes

popped out and I wanted to laugh so much but the situation didn't let me so I kept a straight face on\*\*

Me:Mr Mayor Mosiane you're doing a good job around the community but put your spoilt dog on the leash or else you might lose your tittle in a blink of an eye

\*\*Stood up and took my gun and walked out leaving them frozen on their seats

I drove back home just as I was about to open the door someone beat me to it and they all stood there looking at me\*\*

Me:And then?

Sam:Where were you?

Me:I went to run a few errands

\*\*I tried to pass but they were all standing in a line blocking my way all seven of them\*\*

Me:Uhh guys I need to start cooking

Anele:Don't worry Ma is already cooking

\*\*I frowned looking at Bongani because she knows Ma doesn't cook when I'm around\*\*

Bongani: Don't look at me like that angithi you decided to go without



informing anyone

Moon: Do you know how worried we were

Me: But I told you guys that if there's something wrong I'd tell you

Mpedulo: Yet here you are standing here coming from wherever you were

Me: I'm sorry

Nkululeko: Where were you Naledi?

\*\*I kept quiet looking down\*\*

Siyanda: Naledi

\*\*Siyanda doesn't talk much but he has that intimidating face

I walked towards Sambulo with my

puppy eyes on and I hugged him on his waist because his tall in fact they're all tall.I heard him sigh and hugged me back.Gotcha!

I did the same to all of them and explained to them where I've been to my shock they didn't go all crazy about their child being called damaged goods but deep down I know that they'll want to teach that Mayor a lesson

For the past two months I've learnt to lure my evil self into their hearts. I'm the only one who can knock some sense into them since their wives are afraid of them

They might be tall and scary but to me they're my big brothers and my family I'm not scared of them if they're doing something wrong I tell them

I later cooked dinner and we ate together then I left them in the lounge and went to spend some time with my kids\*\*

- 
- 
- 

- Hope you enjoy

- Like, comment and share

- Admin Star

[ 06/07, 19:12] Snr2: Insert 66

☒

☒

☒

\*\*\*Narrated \*\*\*

☒

☒

☒

Mrs'G: Wake up Star

She groaned covering herself with  
blankets

Star: Few more hours Ma

Queen: Haibo this child wake up  
Makoti

Star: Okay fine I'm away

She sat up straight rubbing her eyes

Star: What time is it?

Bee: It's five

Star: Evening or?

Mrs'G: It's five in the morning Star

Star: Then why did you wake me up so  
early?

They looked at each other

Bee: You're getting married

Star: You guys woke me up at 5am  
just because I'm getting married really

now?

She said with teary eyes.

Mrs'G: Oh I'm sorry baby sleep now okay you'll wake up later on because the ceremony starts at 10 so you have enough time

She nodded while wiping her tears.

She laid her head on the pillow and closed her eyes. Then out of nowhere she got off the bed and rushed to the bathroom and vomited

They looked at her as she came out of the bathroom after a very long time being in there

Queen: Uh baby can you take a quick

shower we have to go somewhere

Star: Okay but I want to eat first  
before we go

Bee: I'll go take your food

They hopped in the car and they drove  
straight to the hospital. Upon their  
arrival they went straight to the  
doctor's office because they had  
already done an appointment

Greetings were exchanged

Dr: How can I help you ladies

Bee: We want to do a pregnancy test

Star: I was starting to think you don't  
want kids anymore

Bee: I got two kids already so I'm fine

Star: Okay then why do you need a pregnancy test because these two here can't be pregnant

Mrs'G: Why not

Star: You guys are already in your late 50's you're nearing 60 you can't be pregnant please Bee tell them

Queen: Of course we can't be pregnant

Star: Then why are we here

Bee : You talk too much the test is for you

Star: What? I'm not pregnant

Mrs'G: Baby I have nine kids so I



know a pregnant women when I see one

Star: I'm not pregnant Ma, I can't be

Dr: Go pee on this and:-

Star: It's fine doc I know what to do

She took the jar and went to pee on it then came back with a pregnancy test in the jar

Dr: Congratulations Mrs Vilakazi you're 3 months pregnant

She blankly stared at the doctor with her mouth opened and her heartbeat was faster than ever while the others were happy for her

She didn't plan to have more kids not now not ever as she had enough already

She snapped out of it when the doctor told her that she should lay on the bed so that she hear the heartbeat

They heard two heartbeats that were very strong and she couldn't stop tears from coming out

Star: I didn't want to fall pregnant but I guess god decided the other way

Mrs'G: Your husband can shoot. Firstly it 6 now it's 2

They laughed

Star: I'm just glad it's not 3 or more

than that

They laughed once again

She stood in front of her full length mirror looking at herself wearing her wedding dress that looked absolutely stunning on her

She couldn't believe that she was getting married to the man who worships her and loves her. A knock on the door disturbed her and her dad and father-in-law got in

Mr'G: My one and only princess look at you

She smiled and hugged them both

Mr'G: I'm so proud of you my princess.

You've grown into a mother and  
someone's wife I couldn't be more proud.  
I have so much to say but I just want  
to say I love you and please take care  
of yourself, your children and your  
husband because they're your family  
now okay

Star: Thank you so much daddy and I  
love you too

He kissed her forehead

King: Makoti

Star: Mufasa where's Simba?

They laughed

King: I'll kill you

Mr'G: Not if I kill you first

They laughed once again

King: You look so beautiful like a true  
Makoti I'm proud of you

Star: I should start being proud of  
myself too because seems like  
everyone is proud

King: Oh yes you should my daughter

Star: So who's walking me the aisle

Mr'G & King: Both of us

Star: Never mind I'll walk myself

They laughed at her

Mr'G: I'm gonna walk you down the  
aisle

Star: Before you go I have something to tell you guys

King: Talk to us

Star: I uhh.....I'm pregnant with twins  
She looked down as there was silence in the room

Mr'G: You know what Vilakazi you should talk to that boy of yours to stop shooting my daughter

King: Haibo Grey you know what Makoti even if you can give him 100 kids it's still fine because the Vilakazi legacy and throne is safe in your hands

Star: So you guys are not angry?

Mr'G:No this means more  
grandchildren for us

King: I'm sure he'll be happy to hear  
that you're pregnant

Star: Let's hope so because pushing  
out human beings is not a game

They laughed at her

He put her arm around her father's  
and walked her to were Bongani was  
standing with the rest of the guys

Why I love you by Major made  
everyone to stand up

Her eyes were fixed at Bongani who  
was looking all kinds of yummy in his  
navy blue suit

He turned to look at the entrance and when he couldn't believe it Star. Even with the veil in her face he could see how beautiful she is

They stood in front of him then her father handed her to Bongani who helped her step on stand in front the pastor then she wiped his tears that were streaming down his cheeks and he didn't even realise that he was crying

He took off her veil and stared at her for a very long time and people were taking pictures and videos

She blushed looking down as the stare



was piercing through her soul and she  
once again saw the love in his eyes  
when they were sparkling

Bongani: You look beautiful

Star: And you look yummy I could eat  
you right here

Bongani: Oh you will tonight

Star: Oh I can't wait

Moon: Uh guys we'd love to start if  
you don't mind

He said holding the mic making  
everyone hear and laugh

He kissed her unexpectedly

Queen: You're supposed to wait until

the pastor says you may kiss the bride

Bongani: I'm sorry she's too beautiful I couldn't wait any longer

Everyone laughed and the Pastor started with a prayer until they had to exchange vows. The pastor gave the mic to Star

Star: Wow okay here it goes. Firstly I'd love to thank God for giving me such a wonderful man. Rato laka( My love), I stand in front of God, you and everyone else as I promise to be a good wife to you, a mother to our kids and the person you can be confined in at all times. I promise to support you

throughout everything and to guide you. You changed my whole life in such a short time and I'm glad you did because now I don't have to take decisions in my life alone as I have to include you in them. I'm gonna be with you through thick and thin, through good, bad and worse times I promise to love, cherish, respect, obey you and be submissive to you

He smirked when she mentioned being submissive and she laughed because she knew what she was thinking about

Star: I also promise to love you and:-

Bongani: For the rest of your life

Star: Yes Vilakazi for the rest of my life and our kids also. I love you

handsome, hot and yummy Vilakazi.

People my husband is hot and handsome

People laughed and the mic was passed to Bongani who wiped his tears firstly

Bongani: Seems like my wife stole my speech because she said everything I planned to say

Moon: Good minds think alike Gazi

Everyone cracked with laughter

Bongani: My dynamite

Vuyiswa & Sindi: YES HIS DYNAMITE

Laughter was shared once again

Bongani: Ma'Vilakazi wam I love you and I'll forever love you that one I can assure you because you make feel like a man I am. You make feel honoured to call myself your husband. You give me a purpose to live along with our kids. I wake up in the morning with joy in my heart . I got to work for you knowing that I'll find my house warm. The sight of seeing you in the kitchen making me and the kids food brings peace and joy to my heart. As we stand in front of everyone I promise to be the best husband ever and a father

to our kids but most importantly I  
promise to be the best head of the  
family and be a role model to our kids.  
I love you and thank you for being  
mine

They wiped each other's as they were  
now falling uncontrollably

Pastor: Is there anyone who is against  
these two getting married. Speak now  
or forever hold your it

No one said anything

Pastor: If there's no one then I  
pronounce you as husband and wife.  
You may kiss the bride

He brought her close to him and looked

at her lips while biting his

He captured hers and they kissed for a long time while he was busy grabbing her butt causing her to moan

King: Enough not Sabelo save her for later

They pulled out and looked at each other again

Star: Can you carry me these shoes are killing me hubby

Bongani: Your wish is my command wifey

He carried her and she wrapped her legs around his waist

Food was served and people were enjoying the ceremony with mouth watering food and everyone said their wonderful speech leaving Star emotional.

Bongani: Come with me

He took out his hand and helped her stand up. He walked with her towards section where the band was and whispered something then he took the mic and they went to the dance floor and danced while Bongani was singing Buy me a rose by Luther Vandross.

People were so amazed at how Bongani had a beautiful voice and they shot videos



They sang together to their favorite song The Closer I get to you

Star: My legs are killing me

She said sitting down after their performance

Bongani: I'm gonna give you a foot massage after everyone has went home

Star: I need to tell you something

Bongani: What's wrong?

Star: There's nothing wrong it's just that I uhh I'm pregnant again

A smile looking at Star as his heart was beaming with joy

Bongani: Is it a girl?

Star: No Vilakazi I don't even know because I'm pregnant with two babies

He stood and gave her a tight hug while spinning her around

Bongani: Thank you my love I couldn't be more happy now I finally have a soccer team I always wanted

Star: This is my last pregnancy after this I'm removing my womb

Bongani: You don't have to we can just have your tubes closed for ever

Star: You don't want kids anymore?

Bongani: I got more than enough baby

Star: And they're sucking you dry

Bongani: But you're good at sucking something my love

Star: Speaking of that I'm horny

She said the last part whispering and he laughed

Bongani: But baby we can't leave these people all alone here

Star: They won't realise that we're not here come on Vilakazi I've been horny since we were pronounced as husband and wife now you're depriving me of what's mine?

Bongani: Okay fine let's go

Star: Carry me then plus we have to change so we'll use this opportunity

Bongani: You so naughty wife

They went to their room without a warning they got busy with their session

They started with the wall to the edge of the bed and they got finished in the shower and they took the last one on the bed with Star riding him like it's her last then she collapsed after they released

Bongani: I love you Mkami

Star: I love you too Vilakazi

Bongani: Sleep now

Q

Q

Q

THE END